

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA
IN THE COURT OF APPEALS

Appeal from Kershaw County

Honorable William A. McKinnon, Circuit Court Judge

THE STATE,

RESPONDENT,

V.

GREGG PICKRELL,

APPELLANT

APPELLATE CASE NO 2018-001139

RECORD ON APPEAL

ROBERT M. DUDEK
Chief Appellate Defender

South Carolina Commission on Indigent
Defense
Division of Appellate Defense
PO Box 11589
Columbia, SC 29211-1589
(803) 734-1330

ATTORNEY FOR APPELLANT

ALAN WILSON
Attorney General

MARK R. FARTHING
Senior Assistant Attorney General

Post Office Box 11549
Columbia, SC 29211
(803) 734-3727

BYRON E. GIPSON
Solicitor, Fifth Judicial Circuit

Post Office Box 192
Columbia, SC 29202
(803) 576-1800

ATTORNEYS FOR RESPONDENT

RECEIVED
APR 03 2020
SC Court of Appeals

INDEX

INDEX	i
TRANSCRIPT OF IMMUNITY HEARING HELD JANUARY 26-27, 2017	1
MOTION TO INTRODUCE EVIDENCE OF PRIOR DIFFICULTIES.....	10
COURT'S RULING	29
TESTIMONY	
GREGG PICKRELL	
Direct Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	56
RENEWED MOTION IN-LIMINE	109
COURT'S RULING	110
TESTIMONY (CONTINUED)	
GREGG PICKRELL	
Direct Examination by Mr. Delgado (Continued)	110
Cross Examination by Ms. Sampson	114
Redirect Examination by Mr. Delgado	191
Recross Examination by Ms. Sampson.....	203
THE DEFENSE RESTS	204
STATE'S TESTIMONY	
JANICE EDWARDS ROSS	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	206
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	212
STEPHANIE OWEN	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	217
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	229
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	240
Recross Examination by Mr. Delgado	243
RACHELL ABSTANCE	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	244
RICHARD DEVORS	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	254

Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	263
MILES TAYLOR	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling.....	265
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	275
REBUTTAL TESTIMONY	
RICHARD BAILEY	
Direct Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	278
Cross Examination by Ms. Sampson	285
RULING HELD IN ABEYANCE.....	293
TRANSCRIPT OF TRIAL HELD MAY 29, 31 AND JUNE 1, 4-5, 2018	296
TESTIMONY	
RACHELL ABSTANCE	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling.....	385
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	396
STEPHANIE OWEN	
Direct Examination by Ms. Sampson	399
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek.....	409
Redirect Examination by Ms. Sampson.....	428
Recross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	432
DAWN MARIE CLAYCOMB	
Direct Examination by Ms. Sampson	434
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek.....	478
Redirect Examination by Ms. Sampson.....	492
Recross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	493
RICHARD DEVORS	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	495
KAREN DEVORS	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling.....	519
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	529
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	537
RICHARD DEVORS (RECALLED)	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling.....	539
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	543
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	552

Recross Examination by Mr. Delgado	555
RICHARD BAILEY	
Direct Examination by Ms. Sampson	557
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	579
Redirect Examination by Ms. Sampson.....	593
DONALD CORBETT	
Direct Examination by Ms. Li	599
TONI CAMPBELL	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	605
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	619
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	625
Recross Examination by Mr. Delgado	626
JON VANHOUTEN	
Direct Examination by Ms. Sampson	628
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek.....	656
Redirect Examination by Ms. Sampson.....	680
Recross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	683
JAMES GREEN	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	686
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek.....	709
MILES TAYLOR	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	710
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado.....	742
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	756
Recross Examination by Mr. Delgado	764
THE STATE RESTS	766
MOTION FOR A DIRECTED VERDICT.....	766
COURT'S RULING	771
THE DEFENSE RESTS	772
RENEWED MOTION FOR A DIRECTED VERDICT	773
COURT'S RULING	774
CLOSING ARGUMENT BY MR. PAULING	775

CLOSING ARGUMENT BY MS. ZMROCZEK	794
CLOSING REBUTTAL ARGUMENT BY MS. SAMPSON	816
JURY CHARGE	824
NOTE FROM THE JURY	850
NOTE FROM THE JURY	852
VERDICT	855
SENTENCING	864
TRANSCRIPT OF TRIAL HELD MAY 30, 2018 (SECOND DAY OF TRIAL)	865
OPENING STATEMENT BY MS. SAMPSON	882
OPENING STATEMENT BY MR. DELGADO	886
TESTIMONY	
MARVIN LEE BROWN	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	896
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado	910
SHIRLENE SKIPPER	
Direct Examination by Ms. Li	914
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado	919
EMILY D. BASS	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	928
Cross Examination by Mr. Delgado	939
TYLER SCOTT PINKERTON	
Direct Examination by Ms. Li	942
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	946
LEANNA MARY TREIBER	
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	950
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	959
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	960
JOHNNY FELLERS	
Direct Examination by Ms. Li	962
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	967

JANICE E. ROSS

Voir Dire Examination by Mr. Pauling.....	970
Direct Examination by Mr. Pauling	973
Cross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek.....	990
Redirect Examination by Mr. Pauling	1009
Recross Examination by Ms. Zmroczek	1011

* * *

MOTION FOR IMMUNITY FROM PROSECUTION AND MOTION TO DISMISS	1014
ORDER DENYING IMMUNITY	1050
DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT #1 (TRANSCRIPT).....	1064
DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT #2 (TRANSCRIPT).....	1162
DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT #24 (REDACTED ER RECORD).....	1266
DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT #25 (ER RECORD).....	1268
STATE'S EXHIBIT #13 (CAD REPORT)	1269
STATE'S EXHIBIT #122-125 (INCIDENT REPORTS).....	1276
INDICTMENT.....	1304
SENTENCING SHEET	1306
CERTIFICATE OF COUNSEL	1307

THE FOLLOW DOCUMENTS ARE ON FILE WITH THIS COURT:

FROM THE IMMUNITY HEARING HELD ON JANUARY 26-27, 2017: STATE'S EXHIBIT #2 (AUTOPSY DIAGRAM), STATE'S EXHIBITS #5-43 (PHOTOGRAPHS), AND STATE'S EXHIBIT #44 (RECORDING OF 911 CALL).

FROM THE TRIAL HELD MAY 29-31 AND JUNE 1, 4-5, 2018: STATE'S EXHIBITS #3-9 (PHOTOGRAPHS), STATE'S EXHIBITS #11 AND #12 (RECORDINGS OF 911 CALLS), STATE'S EXHIBITS #14-17 (PHOTOGRAPHS), STATE'S EXHIBIT #20 (AUTOPSY DIAGRAM), STATE'S EXHIBIT #22 (PHOTOGRAPH), STATE'S EXHIBITS #25 AND #26 (PHOTOGRAPHS), STATE'S EXHIBITS #29-61 (PHOTOGRAPHS), STATE'S EXHIBIT #62 (CRIME SCENE SKETCH), STATE'S EXHIBIT #69 (RECORDING OF INTERVIEWS), STATE'S EXHIBIT #70-87 (PHOTOGRAPHS), AND STATE'S EXHIBITS #91-116 (PHOTOGRAPHS).

1 THE COURT: Correct.

2 MS. ZMROCZEK: And asked if there, you know, were any
3 defensive wounds. I think that that opens up to asking
4 about offense -- offensive, you know.

5 THE COURT: On a different person?

6 MS. ZMROCZEK: Actually, Your Honor, you know what?
7 I'm just going to leave this marked for ID. I can ask my
8 question differently, which will not exceed the scope of --
9 I'll just ask her, I'll ask her about defensive wounds and
10 what she describes -- what wounds are consistent with
11 defense wounds since he asked about defensive wounds.

12 THE COURT: Okay. Well, let me -- I'll, I'll defer
13 ruling. And let me -- Counsel, I don't mind looking up --
14 I mean, my understanding is cross-examination is limited to
15 the scope of direct. Is that -- would ---

16 MS. ZMROCZEK: No, you're absolutely correct, and so
17 that's why...

18 MR. DELGADO: Your Honor, I think it was Judge
19 Anderson once told me always go to the rule, so ---

20 THE COURT: Well, I'm -- you know, you go, you go to
21 the rule, and I'm going to my bench book. I don't, I don't
22 mind looking. I am not ashamed to say I don't -- you know,
23 I am still learning, you know.

24 Okay, limitations on the scope of cross.

25 MR. DELGADO: 611(b) possibly, Your Honor.

1 THE COURT: I'm looking at the bench book. You can
2 look at the rules.

3 (A PAUSE.)

4 THE COURT: You know what? I believe I'm wrong. Now
5 the bench, the bench book says: A witness can be
6 cross-examined on any matter relevant to any issue in the
7 case. And cites Rule 611(b). So, let me, let me look at
8 the rule. I think I'm wrong.

9 MR. PAULING: Ms. Sampson has corrected me as well,
10 Judge. My issue still is ---

11 What's that, Aimee, State's what -- I mean, Defense
12 what?

13 MS. ZMROCZEK: Defense 1.

14 MR. PAULING: Defense 1, as, as I believe, what they
15 would indicate, is that's from a separate incident or some
16 other incident.

17 THE COURT: My, my understanding, an expert witness
18 can be asked their opinion based on information not in
19 evidence. So, that, that's my ---

20 MR. PAULING: Well, that's not -- what I'm saying is
21 that photo, if I'm tracking Ms. Zmroczek, that's not from
22 this incident. So, I mean, how is it relevant to what
23 happened in her examination by Mr. Demary as it relates to
24 this shooting?

25 THE COURT: I, I, I think I can see how it's going to

1 be relevant. My, my assumption is Ms. Zmroczek is going to
2 try to elicit an opinion that in -- that this evidence is
3 indicative of past abuse, whenever this picture occurred,
4 and that, that seems relevant to me, Mr. Pauling, if
5 that's, if that's the defense that she -- you know.

6 MR. PAULING: Your Honor, the state's -- as, as, as
7 I'm -- again, Your Honor, it seems like Ms. Zmroczek is
8 going to just simply ask her about a photo of somebody from
9 some point in time that is not relevant to this particular
10 incident.

11 THE COURT: I think your concern is about -- to go to
12 the weight of this evidence, Mr. Pauling, and you're going
13 to have opportunity for redirect where you can bring all
14 these issues to the fore, but I'm, I'm going to overrule
15 the objection. At least, at least you can, you can renew
16 it once the question's actually asked. But based on, based
17 on my understanding as we're sitting here now, I'm going to
18 allow the question, but once, once she asks it, you can
19 make it again after she asks the question if you want --
20 once -- if you think there's a basis for an objection.

21 MR. PAULING: Okay, Your Honor.

22 THE COURT: Okay.

23 MS. SAMPSON: And what I just -- and I want to
24 articulate because I'm not sure I'm articulating it ---

25 MR. PAULING: And I'm not ---

1 MS. SAMPSON: --- to Mr. Pauling ---

2 THE COURT: Okay.

3 MS. SAMPSON: --- correctly. My concern is they're
4 going to get -- and show this picture to her, and then
5 they're going to say it's Defense Exhibit 1, right? She's
6 going to look at it, and they're going to ask is that --
7 those wounds, are they indicative of a choking or whatever
8 the question is going to be about a photograph that none of
9 us know anything about. Then later they're going to come
10 in and have them testify about the photograph and tie those
11 two together as if she's saying that that is definitely a
12 choking from this expert witness.

13 The jury can make that inference, and they can make it
14 in closing. We won't be able to tie that up because now
15 they're not even telling her any information other than
16 this is a photograph. Can you tell me if this is
17 indicative of bruising, but later they're going to put in
18 information about the photograph.

19 THE COURT: Ms. Sampson, I mean, I -- Dr. Ross is an
20 expert forensic pathologist. I mean, she either can or
21 can't, in my opinion -- she can look at the photo. She
22 either can or can't offer her opinion. Whether that's
23 enough -- if it's enough and she feels comfortable offering
24 an opinion, I think that's admissible.

25 MS. SAMPSON: That's not -- I just don't want them to

1 backdoor that she told them that it's indicative of
2 bruising because she -- if she says it now and then later
3 they're talking about the same picture with more
4 information.

5 THE COURT: Ms. Sampson, I'm not sure -- I'm not
6 following you.

7 MS. SAMPSON: Right now all they're going to ask her
8 is if that picture is indicative of choking or bruising or
9 the signs of bruising, correct, but they're not telling her
10 who it is, when it happened.

11 THE COURT: Right.

12 MS. SAMPSON: Any of that information. Assumably
13 later they're going to have someone come in and testify
14 about the who, what, when, where of that photograph.

15 THE COURT: Right.

16 MS. SAMPSON: They could then take those two things
17 together in closing and say that she said that this is
18 indicative and support their argument that that is a
19 choking and that is all of that simply because she said it
20 two days before.

21 THE COURT: I'm not -- I mean, I understand that that
22 may happen, but I'm not sure what the problem with that is.

23 MS. SAMPSON: We can just deal with that later.

24 THE COURT: Okay.

25 MS. SAMPSON: But I'm just ---

1 THE COURT: Okay.

2 MS. SAMPSON: --- putting that on record that that's
3 our, that's our problem.

4 THE COURT: I understand, yes. At least without
5 hearing the question, I'm, I'm, I'm going to overrule the
6 objection.

7 Anything else before we bring the jury back in?

8 MR. PAULING: None, Your Honor.

9 THE COURT: Okay. Let's bring the jury back in,
10 please.

11 (THE JURY ENTERS AT 4:09 P.M.)

12 THE COURT: Ms. Zmroczek.

13 MS. ZMROCZEK: Thank you, Your Honor.

14 BY MS. ZMROCZEK:

15 Q. Just a few more questions, Doctor. You were asked
16 about State's 26, and I'm going to hand it to you again so
17 I'm not just asking you blindly. Which hand is that of, of
18 Monty?

19 A. That's his right hand.

20 Q. That's his right hand?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. You indicated -- and maybe -- I want to make sure I
23 heard you correctly. What did you indicate that you saw?
24 Was it pigmentation?

25 A. It's pigmentation. I don't see any bruising or

J. ROSS - CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. ZMROCZEK

161

1 abrasion.

2 Q. What causes pigmentation?

3 A. It's called melanocytes in the skin that produce
4 melanin, which is brown.

5 Q. Okay. So, if, if some -- if, if my hand strikes
6 something, could that cause pigmentation?

7 A. No.

8 Q. Okay. Let me ask you this, Doctor. You talked about
9 defensive wounds; you were asked about defensive wounds.
10 Where do you see defensive wounds on -- what do you -- what
11 -- as a forensic pathologist, what do you identify as being
12 a defensive wound?

13 A. Usually these are wounds on the backs of the hands or
14 sometimes the fronts of the hands or the backs of the
15 forearms or the front of the forearms. It's just what it
16 sounds like it. You see something coming at you and you're
17 defending yourself, and then you get hit, stabbed, or
18 whatever in those areas of the body.

19 Q. So, so, you said on the forearms?

20 A. Forearms or hands.

21 Q. Or hands. So, for example, if someone was grabbing
22 somebody and they're -- and, and they would put their hands
23 or arms up, they -- there could be bruising on their arms?

24 A. Correct.

25 Q. Okay, and let me show you what's been marked for

1 identification as Defense Exhibit 1. Is Defense Exhibit 1
2 -- could those injuries or could those markings be
3 consistent with someone grabbing or choking someone?

4 A. It's possible. Mostly, usually you see -- these are
5 bruises underneath the angles of the jaws. Usually you see
6 them more down towards the middle of the neck around the
7 larynx, but it could -- it's from some force in those
8 areas.

9 Q. Some force in this area. So, maybe even if someone
10 were being dragged or pulled, it could leave those
11 injuries?

12 A. Correct.

13 Q. Thank you.

14 MS. ZMROCZEK: And beg the court's indulgence.

15 Q. Oh, lastly, Your Honor -- Dr. Ross, you, when you do
16 autopsies, you do an overall evaluation of the, of the body
17 as it's before you?

18 A. Yes, I do.

19 Q. You note if someone's in poor health or good health or
20 you're able to identify, for example, if someone's
21 overweight or, or if they're appropriate weight, things
22 like that?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. In this case, you said that Mr. Demary, you, you
25 estimated 180 pounds?

J. ROSS - REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. PAULING

163

1 A. That's an estimation.

2 Q. And as a presentation to you, did he appear to be fit?

3 A. Yes.

4 MS. ZMROCZEK: Thank you. I have no further
5 questions.

6 THE COURT: Cross-exam? Sorry, redirect?

7 MR. PAULING: Yes, sir, Your Honor, briefly.

8 REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. PAULING:

9 Q. Dr. Ross, you were questioned about toxicology, the
10 blood alcohol level of Mr. Demary, as well as THC
11 metabolite in his system. Is that correct?

12 A. Correct.

13 Q. Okay, and the fact that there was that blood alcohol
14 level that was testified to and the THC in the system, did
15 that render your findings any different?

16 A. No, it did not.

17 Q. Okay, and why was that?

18 A. It's not a toxic level and it, it really depends on
19 the tolerance of the person. If they're a habitual
20 drinker, that much alcohol could reduce reflexes but would
21 not necessarily cause them to be unconscious or stuporous.
22 It all depends on tolerance, but that amount of alcohol
23 would not be fatal in itself.

24 Q. And so, and so that's why that doesn't change what
25 your ultimate opinion was. Is that correct?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. And now you were asked, I believe, on cross about
3 different scenarios as far as the victim being shot and
4 could they turn and those kind of things. Is that correct?

5 A. Correct.

6 Q. Does any of that change where the entrance wound was
7 on, on his person?

8 A. No. The -- just the direction of the wound just means
9 that the muzzle of the gun was in the back of the victim,
10 slightly to his left.

11 Q. So that, I mean, that doesn't take -- the entrance
12 wound was always in the back? In this case, this was the
13 back?

14 A. Correct.

15 Q. Moving towards the front. Is that correct?

16 A. Correct.

17 Q. Now, I've asked you about -- and you were asked on
18 cross about these defensive wounds. Are offensive wounds
19 any different? Do you ever look for offensive wounds or
20 what we ---

21 A. We just ---

22 Q. --- consider offensive?

23 A. Yes, yes. We, we always look for any wounds. So, if
24 the person, the victim, ends up dead and was trying to
25 defend himself or herself, then you could find the same

J. ROSS - RECROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. ZMROCZEK

165

1 wounds, yes.

2 Q. And so if that individual -- strike that. And again,
3 Dr. Ross, you didn't find any type -- any defensive or
4 offensive wounds on Mr. Demary. Is that correct?

5 A. That is correct.

6 MR. PAULING: I have no further questions, Your Honor.

7 THE COURT: Any recross?

8 MS. ZMROCZEK: Just very briefly.

9 RECROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. ZMROCZEK:

10 Q. You were asked about, Doctor, the toxicology and did
11 that change your findings, right?

12 A. Correct.

13 Q. Then you said that it wasn't a fatal level of alcohol
14 or marijuana?

15 A. Correct.

16 Q. But it was .16, which is two times the legal limit to
17 drive, correct?

18 A. Correct.

19 Q. And I know you're not a toxicologist, so you can just
20 say if it was fatal, but you -- are you able to testify as
21 to the level of aggression that, that could, that could
22 come with an increase in alcohol?

23 A. I, I cannot tell that. Again, it's a matter of
24 tolerance, and I'm not a toxicologist.

25 Q. Okay, and you were asked about any offensive wounds,

1 as well as defensive wounds. If someone is slapping
2 someone with an open hand, would that necessarily leave an
3 offensive wound?

4 A. The palms of the hands are different. So, you don't
5 usually get bruising on the palms of the hands.

6 Q. So, so, if there -- if someone is offending someone
7 with the palms of their hands, we probably wouldn't see an
8 indication of that, right?

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. Grabbing somebody's hair, you wouldn't -- that
11 wouldn't be indicated in your findings?

12 A. Correct.

13 Q. And you said if someone was defending themselves, you,
14 you, you would see, you could see some defensive wounds on
15 the arms or the, or the hands?

16 A. That's right.

17 Q. And the manner of death, the homicide, again that
18 wouldn't change if someone was acting in self-defense,
19 would it?

20 MR. PAULING: Your Honor, that's been asked and
21 answered.

22 THE COURT: I'm going to allow it.

23 BY MS. ZMROCZEK:

24 A. I'm sorry. Rephrase that.

25 Q. Certainly. The manner ---

J. ROSS - RECROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. ZMROCZEK

167

1 MR. PAULING: It's also beyond the scope of my
2 redirect as well.

3 THE COURT: I'm, I'm going to allow it.

4 BY MS. ZMROCZEK:

5 Q. The manner of death of homicide doesn't change just if
6 someone's acting in self-defense, does it?

7 A. Correct.

8 MS. ZMROCZEK: Thank you.

9 THE COURT: Redirect?

10 MR. PAULING: No, Your Honor.

11 THE COURT: Any objection to excusing Dr. Ross?

12 MR. PAULING: None from the state, Your Honor.

13 MS. ZMROCZEK: None from the defense.

14 THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. You're excused.

15 WITNESS: Thank you.

16 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE STAND.)

17 MS. SAMPSON: May we approach?

18 THE COURT: You may.

19 MS. SAMPSON: It's just about scheduling.

20 THE COURT: Sure.

21 (OFF-THE-RECORD BENCH CONFERENCE.)

22 THE COURT: All right, ladies and gentlemen, that
23 concludes court for today. Again, as I've explained, we
24 have a technical -- the video playback we have to work out
25 for tomorrow, so that's why we're ending court early today.

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA
IN THE COUNTY OF KERSHAW

FILED FOR RECORD
2014 AUG -9 PM 2:30

THE GENERAL SESSIONS COURT
FIFTH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT

The State of South Carolina,
Prosecution,

v.

Gregg Pickrell,

Defendant

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

) Motion for Immunity from Prosecution
) and Motion to Dismiss pursuant to the
) Protection of Persons and Property Act
) §16-11-410, South Carolina Code of
) Laws (2006).
)

Warrant NO.: 2014A2810100724
(ms)

Factual Background

Gregg Pickrell, the Defendant above, had an intimate relationship with Robert Lamont Demary, an employee of hers at Far and Away Farm in Kershaw County; Demary had been employed as a laborer at the farm for several years prior to the events leading to this occurrence. The relationship between the two had crescendoed into one of a chronic history of emotional and verbal abuse, sexual exploitation and physical assault by the date of September 10th, 2014.

In September 2008, Mr. Demary was arrested in Bossimer Parish, Louisiana, for assaulting the defendant and for which he spent 45 days in confinement. (**Attachment A**). After he returned to SC, Demary persisted in contacting Ms. Pickrell by appearing at the farm and Ms. Pickrell was unable to end the personal relationship. As a consequence she continued to suffer abuse at the hands of Demary. He held great power over Ms. Pickrell as a result of her fear of him and shame of herself; he controlled her with threats of killing her, killing her elderly mother who lived on the farm, and/or killing her livestock. This abuse continued on his return to South Carolina after confinement in Louisiana.

After the Bossimer Parish incident Ms. Pickrell contemporaneously documented by way of cell phone photos and audio many of the results of the choking, beating and kicking incidents subsequently inflicted by Demary (**Attachment B**). In one such recording in October, 2013, she

stated that Demary would kill her and she had reconciled to her fate but continued to worry about the impact of her death on her elderly mother. The majority of these beatings occurred at Far and Away Farm which is in a very isolated area of Kershaw County. As a result of this abuse Ms. Pickrell would take to disguises to hide the physical effects including scarfs around her neck, the wearing of turtle neck shirts, the use of long sleeves and sunglasses. Other farm employees and contractors have provided statements as to the injuries they saw on Ms. Pickrell's face, neck, arms, chest and back.

Demary's character trait for violence and assaultive behavior, especially where exacerbated by alcohol, was longstanding and known by his family members prior to his arrest in Louisiana arrest in September 2008. Demary's grandmother wrote her a note and advised her to "get out of abuse as soon as you can" and saying that she would urge Demary to get counseling for his temper. **(Attachment C)**. As early as 2001 Demary had been arrested in Newport News, Virginia, for assaulting his now ex-wife, Aaron Jean Wilson Demary. **(Attachment D)**. Demary's assaultive behavior and threats of physical violence were known to local law enforcement from another complainant filed in November 2008 from a co-worker at Far and Away Farm, who alleged in an incident report to the Camden Police Department that Demary was on his way to Camden to kill him; **(Attachment E)**.

Demary established a pattern of simply appearing at the isolated farmhouse late at night and entering Ms. Pickrell's residence. His pattern of abuse was to hold the defendant 'hostage' for several hours of repeated sexual assaults, choking, assaulting her in the face and body with his fists, kicking her, and shoving her into furniture or onto the floor. The defendant had developed a coping mechanism over the course of these assaults by trying to placate and calm Demary from getting violent by providing him food and attempting to make peace.

After nightfall on September 10th, 2014, Mr. Demary made his way to the residence of Ms. Pickrell at Far and Away Farm without advance permission, invitation or notice to her. The SLED toxicological report showed that Demary had already imbibed alcohol and smoked marijuana prior to arriving at the house. **(Attachment F)**. He entered the home of Ms. Pickrell where he continued to drink liquor; this ultimately resulted in his verbally accosting the defendant and kicking and throwing her about the interior of Ms. Pickrell's small home causing bruising to her face and body. **(Attachment G)**.

Eventually on the early morning of September 11th, after forcing her to have sexual intercourse and threatening to kill her and her mother, Demary was shot once by Ms. Pickrell. She immediately called 911 for assistance and aid for Demary and stayed at the scene until law enforcement and EMS personnel arrived.

Ms. Pickrell was interviewed by video and audio recording at the Kershaw County Sheriff's Department for approximately two hours later on September 11th and she related the course of the relationship with the deceased and the actions that required her to protect herself. Among other graphic recountings of the incident she stated that she feared for her life that same morning as Demary had said he was going to kill her. She was forensically evaluated at the Kershaw County Memorial Hospital and proscribed medication for her injuries. She was arrested on September 12th on the charge of murder and confined at the Kershaw County Detention center until her release on bond on November 3rd.

Legal Authority

The South Carolina General Assembly codified the so-called "Castle Doctrine" by passing the "Protection of Persons and Property Act" in 2006. S.C. Code § 16-11-410 et. seq. The General Assembly memorialized the legislative intent of the Act as follows:

- (A) It is the intent of the General Assembly to codify the common law Castle Doctrine which recognizes that a person's home is his castle and to extend the doctrine to include an occupied vehicle and the person's place of business.
- (B) The General Assembly finds that **it** is proper for law-abiding citizens to protect themselves, their families, and others from intruders and attackers without fear of prosecution or civil action for acting in defense of themselves and others.
- (C) The General Assembly finds that Section 20, Article I of the South Carolina Constitution guarantees the right of the people to bear arms, and this right shall not be infringed.
- (D) The General Assembly finds that persons residing in or visiting this State have a right to expect to remain unmolested and safe within their homes, businesses, and vehicles.
- (E) The General Assembly finds that no person or victim of crime should be required to surrender his personal safety to a criminal, nor should a person or victim be required to needlessly retreat in the face of intrusion or attack.

S.C. Code § 16-11-420 (2006) (emphasis added).

The sections of the Act relevant to this matter include the following:

- (A) A person is presumed to have a reasonable fear of imminent peril of death or great bodily injury to himself or another person when using deadly force that is intended or likely to cause death or great bodily injury to another person if the person:
 - (1) against whom the deadly force is used is in the process of unlawfully and forcefully entering, or has unlawfully and forcibly entered a dwelling, residence, or occupied vehicle, or if he removes or is attempting to remove another person against his will from the dwelling, residence, or occupied vehicle; and
 - (2) who uses deadly force knows or has reason to believe that an unlawful and forcible entry or unlawful and forcible act is occurring or has occurred.
- (B) A person who is not engaged in an unlawful activity and who is attacked in another place where he has a right to be, including, but not limited to, his place of business, has no duty to retreat and has the right to stand his ground and meet force with force, including deadly force, if he reasonably believes it is necessary to prevent death or great bodily injury to himself or another person or

to prevent the commission of a violent crime as defined in Section 16-1-60.

- (C) A person who unlawfully and by force enters or attempts to enter a person's dwelling, residence, or occupied vehicle is presumed to be doing so with the intent to commit an unlawful act involving force or a violent crime as defined in Section 16-1-60.

S.C. Code §16-11-440 (A)(1)(2)(C)(D).

The Act textually proves immunity from criminal prosecution:

- (A) A person who uses deadly force as permitted by the provisions of this article or another applicable provision of law is justified in using deadly force and is immune from criminal prosecution and civil action for the use of deadly force.

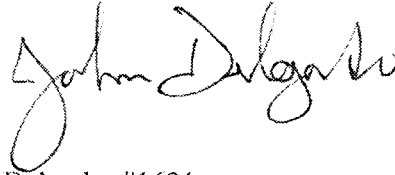
S.C. Code § 16-11-450(A).

The defendant maintains that the language in S. C. Code Section 16-11-420(8), "it is proper for law-abiding citizens to protect themselves, their families and others from intruders and attackers without fear of prosecution or civil action for acting in defense of themselves and others" is unambiguous. The defendant submits that her conduct falls within the circumstances set forth in Section 16-11-440 and *State v. Duncan*, 709 S.E.2d 662 (May 9, 2011) and she should therefore be immune from prosecution. *Accord, State v. Jones*, Op. No. 27637, May 18th, 2016 (No duty to retreat as person seeking immunity was attacked in her own home and where she feared death).

Wherefore, the defendant prays that the Indictment and underlying charge be dismissed.

[Signature on Following Page.]

Respectfully, Submitted,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "John Delgado". The signature is fluid and cursive, with the first name "John" and last name "Delgado" clearly distinguishable.

John Delgado, #1621
Bluestein, Nichols, Thompson and Delgado
1614 Taylor Street
Columbia, South Carolina 29201
803-779-7599

FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2:30

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

Attachment A



YES ☐ DNA NO ☐

BOSSIER PARISH SHERIFF'S DEPARTMENT
BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT



1021

ATN NO. 080110804493 CITY ID NO. 65147 BPSO BOOKING NO. CASE NO. 08-12775

LAST NAME Demary FIRST NAME Robert MIDDLE NAME Lamont ALIAS

ADDRESS (DIR=N,S,E,W) (SFX=ST, DR, LP, CIR, BLV, LN, RD, AVE, HWY, CRT, TRL, SPR)

DIR Salmont SFX ST APT# CITY/STATE Camden/SC ZIP 29020

AGE 27 SSN 24 9671 POB/LOCATION Columbia POB/STATE SC POB/COUNTRY USA

COUNTRY USA OCCUPATION/SCHOOL & GRADE Horse Groomer RACE 2 1. WHITE 3. AMERICAN INDIAN/ALASKAN NATIVE 2. BLACK 4. CHINESE/ASIAN/PACIFIC ISLANDER 5. UNKNOWN

WEIGHT 185 lbs. HEIGHT 5'7" FL/in. SEX 1 1. MALE 2. FEMALE 3. UNKNOWN ETHNICITY 2 1. HISPANIC 2. NON-HISPANIC 3. UNKNOWN

HEALTH 6 F P MARITAL M S 6 EYE COLOR BRN HAIR COLOR B/K

RESIDENT: ☐ NON-RESIDENT: ☒ UNKNOWN ☐ NO. OF DEPENDENTS: 1 DEPENDENTS HOME PARISH LINCOLTON

EMPLOYER NAME: Gregg Pickrell ADDRESS (DIR=N,S,E,W) (SFX=ST, DR, LP, CIR, BLV, LN, RD, AVE, HWY, CRT, TRL, SPR)

NO. DIR SFX CITY/STATE ZIP APT NO. (A/C) PHONE NO.

CONDITION/BEHAVIOR Good

VIOLATION LOCATION: ADDRESS (DIR=N,S,E,W) (SFX=ST, DR, LP, CIR, BLV, LN, RD, AVE, HWY, CRT, TRL, SPR)

IO DIR F. Texas SFX CITY/STATE Bossier City/LSA APT NO. Bossier

ARREST LOCATION: ADDRESS (DIR=N,S,E,W) (SFX=ST, DR, LP, CIR, BLV, LN, RD, AVE, HWY, CRT, TRL, SPR)

IO DIR Same SFX CITY/STATE APT NO. PARISH

ARREST DATE (MM/DD/YY) TIME (MILITARY) 1153 BEAT 13 MAP REF ZONE N

ARREST TYPE 2 1. FELONY 2. MISD. ARREST 3. MISD. SUMMONS 4. MISD. B/W ARREST 5. FUGITIVE ARREST 6. JUVENILE STATUS OFFENSE 7. JUVENILE ARREST (OTHER OFFENSES) 8. FELONY ARREST/CRIMINAL WARRANT 9. MISDEMEANOR ARREST/CRIMINAL WARRANT

JUVENILE DETAINED 2 1. YES 2. NO LOCATION RELEASED TO PARENTS/ST. 1. YES 2. NO

JUVENILE DISPOSITION 1. HANDLED WITHIN DEPT. 2. REFERRED TO JUVENILE COURT 3. REFERRED TO WELFARE AGENCY 4. REFERRED TO OTHER POLICE DEPT. 5. REFERRED TO ADULT COURT

WEAPON USED 2 1. YES 2. NO WEAPON DISPOSITION: DEPT. CLERK OF COURT

WEAPON RECOVERED: 2 2. UNARMED 3. FIREARM (UNK. TYPE) 4. HANDGUN 5. HANDGUN AUTOMATIC 6. RIFLE 7. RIFLE AUTOMATIC 8. SHOTGUN 9. OTHER FIREARM 10. OTHER FIREARM AUTOMATIC 11. LETHAL CUTTING INSTRUMENT 12. CLUB/BLACKJACK/BRASS KNUCKLES 13. SHOTGUN AUTOMATIC

ARRESTING OFFICER NAME K.R. Jones EMP. NO. 3172 AGENCY BCPD

OF CLEARANCES ASSISTING OFFICER EMP. NO. ASSISTING OFFICER EMP. NO.

SEQUENCE # 1 LRS/ORDINANCE # 14:35 CHARGE Simple Battery (Dating Violence Act) BENCH WARRANT NO.

ARRESTMENT DATE (MM/DD/YY) OFFENSE SEQUENCE # 1 BOND AMOUNT

MINIMAL WARRANT: YES ☐ NO ☒ CASE NO. FELONY ☐ MISDEMEANOR 2

SEQUENCE # 2 LRS/ORDINANCE # 14:103.2 CHARGE D/P Language BENCH WARRANT NO.

ARRESTMENT DATE (MM/DD/YY) OFFENSE SEQUENCE # BOND AMOUNT

MINIMAL WARRANT: YES ☐ NO ☒ CASE NO. FELONY ☐ MISDEMEANOR 2

DEFENDANT NAME ADDRESS CITY/STATE ZIP

DEFENDANT NAME ADDRESS CITY/STATE ZIP

PHYSICAL EVIDENCE: YES ☒ NO ☐ TYPE OF PHYSICAL EVIDENCE Photographs

INJURY: YES ☒ NO ☐ INJURIES: ☒ MINOR ☐ SERIOUS ☐ FATAL LOCATION/HOSPITALIZED

FORE ME, the undersigned authority, personally appeared the undersigned affiant, who being duly sworn, deposes and says that: On or about the 25 day of September 20 08, the above named person, within Bossier City/Bossier Parish, did violate the provisions of the above listed

City Ordinance by getting into a verbal altercation with his girlfriend (Gregg Pickrell).

Robert Demary called G. Pickrell "Bitch" "Slut" "Cunt" and other offensive words. He so told G. Pickrell "fuck you" several times. R. Demary also threw a gatorade bottle (half full) at G. Pickrell striking her on the right side of the face. The impact of the bottle

left a distinct red mark and swelling near her right eye. G. Pickrell also stated he punched her in the ribs on her left side. There is one witness to the gatorade bottle hitting her and to R. Demary cursing her.

Now Ants/warrants found

Violation of the law and against the peace and dignity of the State of Louisiana

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 25 day of September, 20 08

B. Jones #3172 Affiant Signature Mike Butler Ex-Officio Notary Public

In review of the affidavit, I find there is / is not sufficient probable cause to hold the above named person for further proceedings.

Time: d is set at \$

Judge

RECORDS COPY

Date: 8/05/15
Time: 1022:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 1
Program: CMS301L

Case Number : 1-08-012775 CtDocketNo :
CourtTable : Street Occur From Date: 9/25/08 6:30
Occur To Date : 9/25/08 11:13 Report Date : 9/25/08 13:06
Day Of Week : THURSDAY
Common Name : LOUISIANA DOWNS, [REDACTED] E TEXAS
City : BOSSIER CITY, LA 71111
Location Type : OTHER/UNKNOWN Beat Assignment: 13
Zone/division : NORTH Dept Class : DOMESTIC - VIOLENT
Report Officer : JONES, KEVIN Case Status : CLEARED BY ARREST
Case Status Dt : 9/25/08 Alcohol Related: NO
Drug Related? : NO
Verif. Employee: NETHERLAND, BARBARA 9/27/08
Supervisory Emp: CULVER, SHANE 9/27/08 Entry Date : JONES, KEVIN 9/25/08
Property? : Vehicles? :
Offenses? : Names? :
Narrative? : Relationships? :
Interfaces? :

***** O F F E N S E R E P O R T # 1 *****
State Class : 14:35 SIMPLE BATTERY Federal Class : ASSAULT - SIMPLE
Attmp/Committ : COMMITTED Statute/Ordin : 14:35
Computer Theft : Attack Reason : NONE (NO BIAS)
Weapon Type : HANDS/FIST/FEET-PERSONAL WEAPONS
How/Where Entry: Forced Entry :
Premises Enter : 0 Structure Occup: 013 NO GANG INVOLVEMENT
Evid Collected : YES Crim Activity :
Location Type : OTHER/UNKNOWN
UCR Disposition: CLEARED BY ARREST - ADULT
Exception Clear: NOT APPLICABLE Dispo Date : 9/25/08
Arrest Case No.: 1-08-012775 People Arrested: 1
Domestic Viol. : Homicide/Asslt?:
MO / Crime Spec: Solvability? :
Statute Desc : SIMPLE BATTERY

ASSAULT INFORMATION

Case Number : 1-08-012775 Victim : GREGG PICKRELL
Suspect : ROBERT LAMONT DEMARY UCR Circumst. : ARGUMENT
Officer Assault:

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE INFORMATION

Case Number : 1-08-012775 Cmpl/Susp Rela : BOYFRIEND/GIRLFRIEND
Children Were : N/A Action Taken : ARREST UNDER LRS 14:35
Prior Court Ord: NO Alcohol Type : N/A
Drug Type : Previous Compl.: 0
Remedy Services: BLUE FORM (AAL FORM) How Agressor Id: BOTH

***** O F F E N S E R E P O R T # 2 *****
State Class : 14:103/A2 D/P LANGUAGE Federal Class : OTHER CRIMINAL OFFENSES
Attmp/Committ : COMMITTED Statute/Ordin : 14:103/A2
Computer Theft : Attack Reason : NONE (NO BIAS)
Weapon Type : NONE How/Where Entry:
Forced Entry : Premises Enter : 0
Structure Occup: Evid Collected : NO
Crim Activity : Location Type : OTHER/UNKNOWN

DEPUTY CLERK OF COURT
1-15-17

Date: 8/05/15
Time: 9:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 1023
Program: CMS301L

1-08-012775 (Continued)

UCR Disposition: CLEARED BY ARREST - ADULT

Exception Clear: NOT APPLICABLE

Arrest Case No.: 1-08-012775

Domestic Viol. :

MO / Crime Spec:

Statute Desc : DISTURBING THE PEACE/LANGUAGE

Dispo Date . . : 9/25/08

People Arrested: 1

Homicide/Asslt? :

Solvability? . :

***** V E H I C L E I N F O R M A T I O N # 1 *****

Case number . . : 1-08-012775

UCR Veh Type . . : TRUCK(VANS/BUSES)

Year : 2007

Model : RAM PICKUP

Style : SEDAN - 4 DOOR

Color - Bottom : WHITE

License # . . . : SC UNITED STATES

VIN : 3D3ML48C67G75

Stolen value . . : 1

Insured : NOT APPLICABLE

Cntrl Officer :

Keys in car . . : YES

Lein holder . . :

Street number :

Street directio:

City :

NCIC number . . :

NCIC cancel dat: 0/00/00

Recovered by . . :

Recovery value : 0

City :

Recovery code :

Owner notified :

Classification : ** O T H E R **

State Veh Type: TRUCKS

Make : DODGE

Model Name . . :

Color - Top . . : WHITE

Veh Damaged . . :

Disposition . . : OTHER (SEE NARRATIVE)

Insured by . . :

Features/Odditi:

Vehicle locked : NO

NCIC entry date: 0/00/00

Misc. I.D. # . . :

Recovery Date : 0/00/00

Owner notified :

***** S U S P E C T / A R R E S T E E I N F O R M A T I O N - # 1 **

Last Name . . . : DEMARY, ROBERT LAMONT

Street Number : SALMOND STRE

City : CAMDEN, SC 29020

Birth Date . . . : 1981 27

Birth Country : UNITED STATES

Occupation . . . : HORSE GROOMER

Oper Lic No. . . : 0077 SC UNITED STATES

OTHER : -9671

Race : BLACK

Ethnic Origin : NON-HISPANIC

Minimum Height : 507

Minimum Weight : 185

Hand Use : RIGHT HANDED

Hair Style . . . : SHAGGY

Hair Color . . . : BLACK

Eye Glasses . . : NO

Facial Hair . . : MUSTACHE AND BEARD

Teeth : NO DISCERNIBLE FEATURES

Speech/Voice . . : ABUSIVE

Birth State . . : SC

Social Security:

Misc. ID# . . . :

Sex : MALE

Maximum Age . . : 27

Maximum Height : 0

Maximum Weight : 0

Marital Status : DIVORCED

Eye Color . . . : BROWN

Hair Length . . : MEDIUM (UP TO 2" LONG)

Complexion . . . : BLACK

Build : MEDIUM

SHIRT : GREY

Date: 10/24/05/15
Time: 9:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 3
Program: CMS301L

1-08-012775 (Continued)

PANT : BLUE JEAN
Status : NOT APPLICABLE
NCIC Number . . :
NCIC Cancel Dt : 0/00/00
Alt Address? . . :
More clothing? . :
More E-Contacts:

SHOE : GREY
Caution/Hazard :
NCIC Entry Date : 0/00/00
Be On Look Out?:
Body Marks? . . :
E-mail Address :
More phone? . . :

EMPLOYER INFORMATION

Case Number . . : 1-08-012775
Street Number :
City :
More phone? . . :
More E-Contacts:

Employer Name : GREGG PICKRELL

E-mail Address :

***** W I T N E S S I N F O R M A T I O N - # 1 *****

Case Number . . : 1-08-012775
Street Number : [REDACTED] PITTS STRE
City : CAMDEN, SC 29020
Date of Birth . . : [REDACTED]/1969 39
Country : UNITED STATES
Occupation . . . : HORSE GROOMER
Oper Lic No. . . : 0089 [REDACTED] SC UNITED STATES
OTHER : [REDACTED]-6863
Sex : MALE
Height : 508
Alt Address? . . :
More clothing? . :
More E-Contacts:

Last Name . . . : PEARSON, TYRONE

POB/State . . . : SC

Social Security: [REDACTED]

Race : BLACK

Ethnic Origin . : NON-HISPANIC

Weight : 160

Body Marks? . . :
E-mail Address :
More phone? . . :

EMPLOYER INFORMATION

Case Number . . : 1-08-012775
Street Number :
City :
More phone? . . :
More E-Contacts:

Employer Name : GREGG PICKRELL

E-mail Address :

***** V I C T I M I N F O R M A T I O N - # 1 *****

Case Number . . : 1-08-012775
Street Number : [REDACTED] BAYNARD BOYKIN ROAD
City : REMBERT, SC 29020
Birth Date . . . : [REDACTED] 55
Birth Country . . : UNITED STATES
Occupation . . . : SELF-EMPLOYED
Oper Lic No. . . : 1017 [REDACTED] SC UNITED STATES
OTHER : [REDACTED]-9925
Race : WHITE
Ethnic Origin . . : NON-HISPANIC
Weight : 135
Residence Type . : NON-RESIDENT
File Charges . . : YES
Victim Sobriety: SOBER

Last Name . . . : PICKRELL, GREGG

Birth State . . : SC

Social Security: [REDACTED]

Misc. ID# . . . :
Sex : FEMALE

Height : 506

Victim Type . . : ADULT

Residence Sts . : NON-RESIDENT

Can Identify . . : YES

Injury Extent . : MINOR

Date: 8/05/15
Time: 9:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 1025
Program: CMS301L

1-08-012775 (Continued)

Injury Type 1 : APPARENT MINOR INJURY	Med Treatment : REFUSED
Hospital Used :	Hand Use . . . : RIGHT HANDED
Marital Status : DIVORCED	Eye Color . . . : BLUE
Hair Color . . : BLONDE	Phys Last Name :
Phys First Name:	NCIC Number . :
NCIC Entry Date: 0/00/00	NCIC Cancel Dt : 0/00/00
Alt Address? . :	Body Marks? . :
More clothing? :	E-mail Address :
More E-Contacts:	More phone? . :

EMPLOYER INFORMATION

Case Number . : 1-08-012775	Employer Name : SELF-EMPLOYED
Street Number :	
City :	
More phone? . :	E-mail Address :
More E-Contacts:	

***** V I C T I M I N F O R M A T I O N - # 2 *****

Case Number . : 1-08-012775	Last Name . . . :
Street Number :	
City :	
Birth Date . . : 0/00/0000 0	Birth State . . :
Birth Country :	Social Security: 0
Occupation . . :	Oper Lic No. . . :
Misc. ID# . . . :	Race :
Sex :	Ethnic Origin . . :
Height : 0	Weight : 0
Victim Type . . : SOCIETY/PUBLIC	Residence Type :
Residence Sts :	File Charges . . :
Can Identify . . :	Victim Sobriety:
Injury Extent :	Injury Type 1 :
Med Treatment :	Hospital Used :
Hand Use . . . :	Marital Status :
Eye Color . . . :	Hair Color . . . :
Phys Last Name :	Phys First Name:
NCIC Number . . :	NCIC Entry Date: 0/00/00
NCIC Cancel Dt : 0/00/00	Alt Address? . . :
Body Marks? . . :	More clothing? :
E-mail Address :	More E-Contacts:
More phone? . . :	

***** N A R R A T I V E # 1 *****

Original	Reported By: JONES, KEVIN R.	9/25/08
	Entered By.: JONES, KEVIN R.	9/25/08

ON 09-25-08 AT 1113 HRS I, OFC K.R. JONES WAS DISPATCHED TO [REDACTED] E. TEXAS (HARRAH'S LOUISIANA DOWNS) IN REFERENCE TO A VIOLENT DOMESTIC DISPUTE.

- 1- UPON ARRIVAL I CONTACTED GREGG PICKRELL (VICTIM) WHO STATED:
- 2- THIS MORNING AT ABOUT 0630 I SENT TYRONE PEARSON (WITNESS) TO WAKE

Date: 05/15/2008
Time: 9:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 5
Program: CMS301L

1-08-012775 (Continued)

UP MY BOYFRIEND (ROBERT DEMARY/SUSPECT) BECAUSE HE WAS LATE.

3- WHEN R. DEMARY ARRIVED TO HARRAH'S HE WAS IN A REALLY BAD MOOD.

4- HE STARTED TO GET VERBALLY ABUSIVE WITH ME WANTING TO KNOW WHAT GUY I WAS WITH LAST NIGHT (HE HAD CALLED MY CELL PHONE ABOUT 0230 YELLING AT ME WANTING TO KNOW WHO I WAS WITH).

5- I TOLD HIM I WAS NOT WITH ANYONE LAST NIGHT.

6- HE CONTINUED TO YELL AT ME AND CALLED ME A "SLUT".

7- HE ALSO CALLED ME A "BITCH" AND A "CUNT".

8- DURING OUR ARGUMENT HE TOLD ME "FUCK YOU" SEVERAL TIMES.

9- HE THEN HIT ME IN THE RIBS WITH A CLOSED FIST ON MY LEFT SIDE.

10- I DID NOT CALL THE POLICE AT THAT TIME BECAUSE I WAS EMBARRASSED AND DID NOT WANT TO GET THE POLICE INVOLVED.

11- WE CONTINUED TO ARGUE THROUGHOUT THE DAY AND AT ONE POINT HE CAME INTO THE BARN ISLE AND THREW A \$20 BILL AT ME.

12- HE GOT INTO THE TRUCK AND WAS LEAVING BUT I HAD TO GIVE T. PEARSON HIS CHECK SO I STOPPED THEM BEFORE THEY LEFT.

13- I WALKED UP TO THE DRIVERS SIDE WINDOW AND THREW THE \$20 BILL AT HIM AND SAID "GIVE IT TO SOMEONE ELSE".

14- I WALKED TO THE PASSENGER SIDE TO GIVE T. PEARSON HIS CHECK AND THAT IS WHEN R. DEMARY THREW A HALF-FULL BOTTLE OF GATORADE AT ME AND HIT ME IN THE RIGHT SIDE OF MY FACE.

15- HE THEN DROVE OFF AND I CALLED SECURITY AND TOLD THEM TO STOP THEM AT THE EAST GATE.

16- NEXT, I MADE CONTACT WITH T. PEARSON (WITNESS) WHO STATED:

17- G. PICKRELL AND R. DEMARY HAD BEEN ARGUING ALL DAY.

18- I HEARD R. DEMARY CALL G. PICKRELL A "SLUT", A "BITCH", A "CUNT" AND A "CUMBUCKET".

19- I ALSO HEARD HIM TELL G. PICKRELL SEVERAL TIMES "FUCK YOU".

20- ALL OF THIS WAS SAID LOUD ENOUGH FOR SEVERAL PEOPLE INSIDE THE BARN TO HEAR IT.

21- WHEN WE WERE LEAVING G. PICKRELL STOPPED US AND WALKED UP TO THE DRIVERS SIDE OF THE TRUCK.

Date: 8/05/15
Time: 9:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 1027
Program: CMS301L

1-08-012775 (Continued)

- 22- SHE THREW A \$20 BILL AT R. DEMARY WHICH LANDED IN HIS LAP.
- 23- SHE THEN WALKED OVER TO MY SIDE OF THE TRUCK AND THAT IS WHEN R. DEMARY THREW A HALF-FULL BOTTLE OF GATORADE AT HER.
- 24- THE BOTTLE HIT HER IN THE FACE.
- 25- WE WERE STOPPED AT THE EAST GATE BY SECURITY.
- 26- NEXT, I MADE CONTACT WITH R. DEMARY AND IMMEDIATELY ADVISED HIM OF HIS MIRANDA RIGHTS TO WHICH HE STATED THAT HE UNDERSTOOD.
- 27- R. DEMARY STATED (POST MIRANDA):
- 28- ME AND G. PICKRELL HAVE BEEN ARGUING ALL DAY ABOUT THE FACT THAT I WENT TO A STRIP CLUB LAST NIGHT.
- 29- YESTERDAY I FOUND A \$20 BILL IN THE BROOM BOX AND THOUGHT THAT IT WAS HERS.
- 30- I FORGOT ABOUT IT AND TODAY I HANDED IT TO HER.
- 31- WHILE WE WERE TRYING TO LEAVE SHE THREW THE \$20 BILL AT ME AND IT HIT ME IN THE FACE.
- 32- SHE SAID SOMETHING LIKE "GIVE THIS TO THOSE GIRLS".
- 33- I GOT ANGRY AND WHEN SHE WAS STANDING ON THE PASSENGER SIDE OF THE TRUCK I THREW MY GATORADE BOTTLE AT HER WHICH HIT HER IN THE FACE.
- 34- I DID NOT MEAN TO HIT HER IN THE FACE WITH IT.
- 35- OFFICERS ACTIONS/OBSERVATIONS:
- 36- G. PICKRELL WAS VERY UPSET ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED AND STARTED TO CRY AT ONE POINT.
- 37- R. DEMARY WAS CALM ABOUT THE INCIDENT.
- 38- G. PICKRELL AND R. DEMARY HAVE BEEN DATING SINCE MARCH 08, NEVER LIVED TOGETHER AND HAVE NO CHILDREN TOGETHER.
- 39- G. PICKRELL STATED THAT THERE RELATIONSHIP HAS BEEN ABUSIVE FROM THE START BUT SHE HAD NEVER CALLED THE POLICE BECAUSE SHE WAS EMBARRASSED ABOUT IT.
- 40- FOUND NO RECORDED HISTORY OF PRIOR ABUSE BETWEEN G. PICKRELL AND R. DEMARY.
- 41- FOUND NO RESTRAINING / PROTECTIVE / COURT ORDERS BETWEEN G. PICKRELL AND R. DEMARY (VERIFIED THROUGH NCIC).

Date: 08/05/15
Time: 9:26:54

BOSSIER CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT
Incident Report

Page: 7
Program: CMS301L

1-08-012775 (Continued)

42- G. PICKRELL AND R. DEMARY WERE GIVEN AN ADULT ABUSE INFORMATION FORM AND CHIT.

43- NO CHILDREN WERE PRESENT DURING THE ALTERCATION.

44- G. PICKRELL IS NOT PREGNANT AT THIS TIME.

45- OBSERVED A RED MARK AND SLIGHT SWELLING ON THE RIGHT SIDE OF G. PICKRELL'S FACE BESIDE HER EYE.

46- ALSO OBSERVED BRUISING ON THE LEFT SIDE OF G. PICKRELL.

47- SGT CULVER ARRIVED ON SCENE AND PHOTOGRAPHED G. PICKRELL'S INJURIES (SEE ID SUPPLEMENT).

48- I ASKED G. PICKRELL SEVERAL TIMES IF SHE NEEDED THE FIRE DEPARTMENT TO LOOK AT HER INJURIES AND EACH TIME SHE STATED "NO".

49- OBSERVED NO RED MARKS/SCRATCHES/BRUISES TO R. DEMARY.

50- G. PICKRELL IS 5'6'' TALL AND 135 POUNDS.

51- R. DEMARY IS 5'7'' TALL AND 185 POUNDS.

52- I ASKED G. PICKRELL IF THERE WAS ANY WHERE I COULD TAKE HER WHERE SHE WOULD FEEL SAFE AND SHE STATED THAT SHE WOULD BE FINE AND DID NOT NEED TO GO ANYWHERE.

53- PLACED R. DEMARY UNDER ARREST (HANDCUFFED/DOUBLE LOCKED), TRANSPORTED HIM TO BCPD JAIL AND BOOKED HIM FOR SIMPLE BATTERY, LRS 14:35 (DATING VIOLENCE ACT) AND DISTURBING THE PEACE LANGUAGE, LRS 14:103(2).

54- E.O.R.

* * * * * END OF REPORT * * * * *



1030

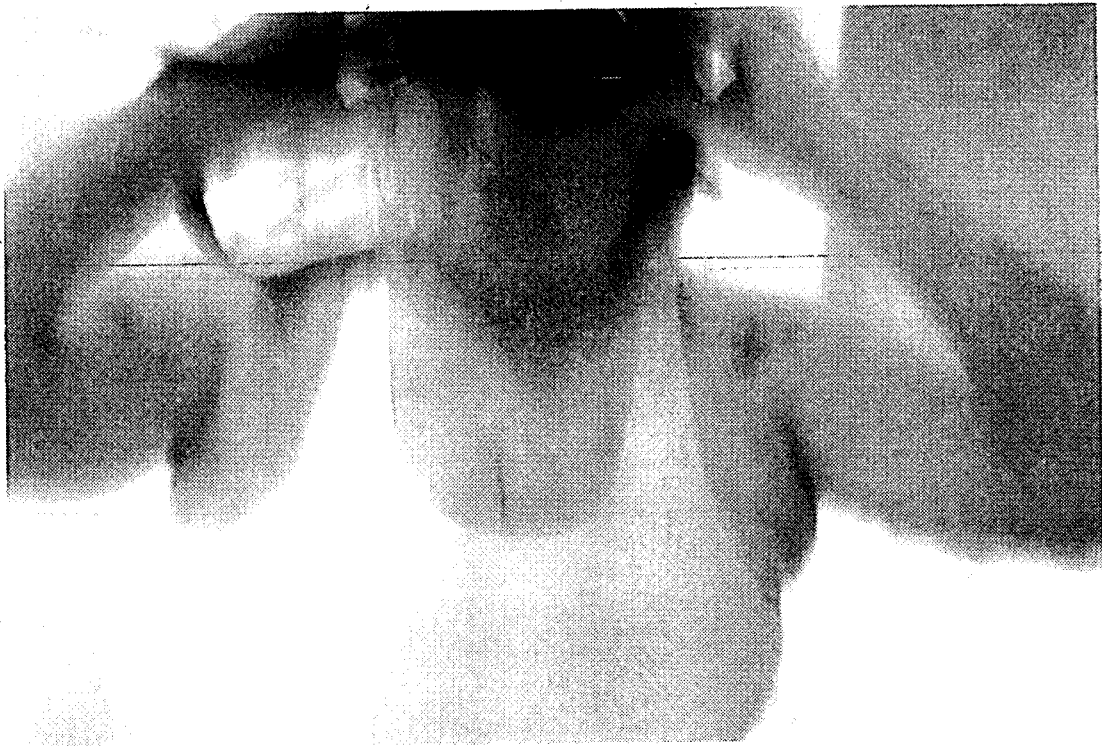
FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2:30

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY S.C.

Attachment B







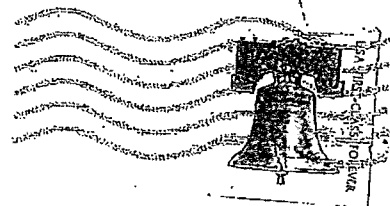
FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2:30

JOYCE MCCONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

Attachment C

2404 Salmon St
 Camden, S.C. 29020
 COLUMBIA SC 2902
 11.3.11 2008 PM DT



Ms. Gregg Pickles
 421 Baynard Bokin Rd.

Rembert, S.C. 29128
 29128-9825

June 1908

Hi Peggy,

I am so sorry that you and Monty couldn't get along and you had to fire him. But I don't believe in nobody abusing anyone, no get out of abuse as soon as you can that I tell all my sisters and daughters. God didn't put us here for that reason. I'm going to talk to Monty and see if he will try and get some help for his temper because he wasn't raised like that. No I don't think any less of you come by and see me sometime or call.

May God forever bless
Keep you, Love you
L. Steller

FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2:30

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY S.C.

Attachment D

Incident/Investigation Report

Agency: NNPd

Precinct: NORTH

Case Number: 2001-60097

Date: 09/16/2014 15:45:11

Incident Information

Date/Time Reported	From Date	To Date	Officer
18/17/2001 19:41	08/17/2001 18:50		(120008) NOOBEN DUPLICAT'S
Incident Location			
Myles Ct Apt. C, Newport News, VA			

Charges

Charge Type	Description	Status	UCR	☐ Alt	☒ Com
City	SIMPLE ASSAULT	1313	13B		
Alcohol, Drugs or Computers Used		Location Type	Premises Entered	Forced Entry	Weapons
☐ Alcohol ☐ Drugs ☐ Computers		RESIDENCE/HOME	☐ Yes ☒ No	☐ Yes ☒ No	1. Unknown
Entry	Exit	Criminal Activity			2.
					3.
Bias Motivation		Bias Target	Bias Circumstances	Hate Group	
ONE (NO BIAS)					

Victims

Pg. #	Type	Injuries	Residency Status	Ethnicity
1	INDIVIDUAL	Apparent Minor Injury	Resident	Non-Hispanic
Name (Last, First, M)			Race	Sex
WILSON, AARON JEAN			W	F
DOB			Age	
1981			20	
Address			Home Phone	
MYLES CT, NEWPORT NEWS, VA 23608			(757) [REDACTED]	
Employer Name/Address			Business Phone	
Victim of Crimes				

Incident/Investigation Report

Agency: NNPD

Precinct: NORTH

Case Number: 2001-60097

Date: 09/16/2014 15:45:11

Offenders							
Off. #1	Type INDIVIDUAL	Name (Last, First, M) DEMERY, ROBERT L					
KA		Race B	Sex M	DOB [REDACTED] 981	Age 20	Height 5'07"	Weight 172 lbs
Address [REDACTED] MYLES CT APT. C, NEWPORT NEWS, VA 23608						Home Phone	
Employer Name/Address US NAVY /						Business Phone	
Cars, Marks, Tattoos or other distinguishing features							
Physical Characteristics							

Suspect Details

DESCRIPTION #1 - Race = B, Sex = M, Age = 20, Hgt = 5'7", Wgt = 172 lbs, Vehicle Type = PASSENGER CAR

Incident/Investigation Report

Agency: NNPD

Precinct: NORTH

Case Number: 2001-60097

Date: 09/16/2014 15:45:11

Notes/Narratives**NARRATIVE**

A RONJAN WILSON REPORTS THAT ON THE ABOVE DATE AND TIME SHE HAD A
VERBAL ARGUMENT WITH HER LIVE IN BOYFRIEND, ROBERT L. DEMARY, WHO STATED
THE SAME. HOWEVER, VICTIM HAD SIGNS OF INJURY TO NECK, HEAD, AND LIP
AREAS. ARREST MADE AND EPO OBTAINED AND SERVED TO ALL PARTIES.

CONTINUATION

FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2: 30

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

Attachment E

AGENCY I.D.
SC02801042

CAMDEN POLICE DEPARTMENT
INCIDENT REPORT

CASE NUMBER

2008-1900

NCIC

INQ. ENTD.

INCIDENT TYPE				COMPLETED	FORCED ENTRY	PREMISE TYPE	UNITS ENTERED	TYPE VICTIM	
1. 13C - ASSAULT - INTIMIDATION				☒ YES ☐ NO	☐ YES ☐ NO	20		☒ Individual ☐ Business ☐ Financial Inst. ☐ Government ☐ Relig. Orgn. ☐ Soc./Public ☐ Other ☐ Unknown ☐ Police Off.	
2.				☐ YES ☐ NO	☐ YES ☐ NO				
3.				☐ YES ☐ NO	☐ YES ☐ NO				
INCIDENT LOCATION (SUBDIVISION, APARTMENT AND NUMBER, STREET NAME AND NUMBER)						ZIP CODE	WEAPON TYPE		
CAMPBELL ST, CAMDEN SC						29020			
INCIDENT DATE	24 HR. CLOCK	TO	DATE	24 HR. CLOCK	DISPATCH DATE/TIME 24 HR. CLOCK			LOCATION NO.	
11/20/2008	2300		11/20/2008	2300	DISP. DATE	DISP. TIME	TIME ARRIVED	DEPART. TIME	02
					11/21/2008	1330	1330	1340	
COMPLAINANT'S NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE)				RELATIONSHIP TO SUBJECT		RESIDENT	RACE	SEX	AGE
PEARSON, TYRONE JASON				AQ		☒ S ☐ O ☐ U	B	M	39
ADDRESS				CITY		STATE	ZIP CODE	LOCATION NO.	
CAMPBELL ST				CAMDEN		SC	29020		
VICTIM'S NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE)				RELATIONSHIP TO SUBJECT		RESIDENT	RACE	SEX	AGE
PEARSON, TYRONE JASON				AQ		☒ S ☐ O ☐ U	B	M	39
ADDRESS				CITY		STATE	ZIP CODE	LOCATION NO.	
CAMPBELL ST				CAMDEN		SC	29020		
HEIGHT	WEIGHT	HAIR	EYES	FACIAL HAIR, SCARS, TATOOS, GLASSES, CLOTHING, PHYSICAL PECULIARITIES, ETC.					
5-8	160	BLK	BRO	GENEIS					
ADDRESS				CITY		STATE	ZIP CODE	LOCATION NO.	
CAMPBELL ST				CAMDEN		SC	29020		
VISIBLE INJURY (VICT. 1) ☐ YES ☒ NO EXPLAIN -									
# VICTIM (NO. 1) USING: ALCOHOL: ☐ YES ☐ NO ☒ UNK. DRUGS: ☐ YES ☐ NO ☒ UNK.									
☐ TWO-MAN VEH. ☐ ONE-MAN VEH. ☐ DETECTIVE/SPLASMT. ☐ OTHER ☐ ALONE ☐ ASSISTED J - This Jurisdiction S - State O - Out of State U - Unknown									
SUBJECT	☒ SUSPECT				SUBJECT NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE)		RACE	SEX	AGE
	☐ RUNAWAY				DEMARY, ROBERT LAMONT		B	M	27
	☐ WANTED				FACIAL HAIR, SCARS, TATOOS, GLASSES, CLOTHING, PHYSICAL PECULIARITIES, ETC.				
	☐ WARRANT				ADDRESS		CITY	STATE	ZIP CODE
	☐ ARREST				SALMOND ST		CAMDEN	SC	29020
#	☐ JAIL				SUBJECT (NO. 1) USING: ALCOHOL: ☐ YES ☐ NO ☒ UNK.		ARRESTED NEAR OFFENSE SCENE ☐ YES ☒ NO		DATE/TIME OF OFFENSE
	☐ SUMMONS				DRUGS: ☐ YES ☐ NO ☒ UNK. TYPE:		TOTAL # ARRESTED 0		11/20/2008 2300
Offenses: ASSAULT - INTIMIDATION MR PEARSON STATED HE WAS INVOLVED IN AN INCIDENT IN LOUISIANA WITH A COWORKER BY THE NAME OF ROBERT DEMARY. MR PEARSON STATED HE RECEIVED A CALL FROM MR DEMARY ON 11/20/2008 WHO STATED HE WAS ON HIS WAY HOME BACK TO CAMDEN TO KILL HIM. MR PEARSON FEARS FOR HIS SAFETY.									

Date Entered: 11/21/2008 01:40:31 PM		Last Modified: 11/24/2008 08:23:46 AM		JURISDICTION OF THEFT LAW ENFORCEMENT AGENCY		JURISDICTION OF RECOVERY LAW ENFORCEMENT AGENCY		
Print Date: 02/26/2015 08:10:19 AM								
P	TYPE (GROUP)	TOTAL VALUE						
R	Burned							
O	Count/Forged							
P	Dest/Damaged							
E	Recovered							
R	Seized							
T	Stolen							
Y	Unknown							
ADMIT	SUBJECT IDENTIFIED		SUBJECT LOCATED		☒ ACTIVE ☐ ADM. CLOSED		☐ ARRESTED UNDER 18	
	☒ YES ☐ NO		☐ YES ☒ NO		☐ UNFOUNDED		☐ ARRESTED 18 AND OVER	
							☐ EX-CLEAR UNDER 18	
							☐ EX-CLEAR 18 AND OVER	
	REASON FOR EXCEPTIONAL CLEARANCE: 1. ☐ OFFENDER DEATH 2. ☐ NO PROSECUTION 3. ☐ EXTRADITION DENIED 4. ☐ VICTIM DECLINES COOPERATION 5. ☐ JUVENILE - NO CUSTODY							
REPORTING OFFICER(S)		DATE	UNIT NUMBER	APPROVING OFFICER		DATE	UNIT NUMBER	
CPL DAVID L MORALES		11/21/2008	131	SGT JAMES HEMING		11/22/2008	130	
				FOLLOW-UP INVESTIGATION OFFICER				
				☐ YES ☐ NO LT HERBERT FRASIER		11/24/2008		

FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2:31

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

Attachment F

SOUTH CAROLINA LAW ENFORCEMENT DIVISION
FORENSIC SERVICES LABORATORY REPORT

NIKKI R. HALEY
Governor



MARK A. KEEL
Chief

Coroner John B. Fellers
Kershaw County Coroner's Office
PO Box 543
Camden, SC 29020

TOXICOLOGY DEPARTMENT

October 31, 2014
SLED No: L14-11507
Your Case No: 2014-3758
Incident Date: 09/11/2014

[V-Deceased] Robert Lamont
Demary
[S] Gregg Pickrell

This is an official report of the South Carolina Law Enforcement Division Forensic Services Laboratory and is to be used in connection with an official criminal investigation. These examinations were conducted under your assurance that no previous examinations of person(s) or evidence submitted in this case have been or will be conducted by any other laboratory or agency.

Mark A. Keel, Chief
South Carolina Law Enforcement Division

ITEMS OF EVIDENCE

Item: 17 **Sample Type: Blood (Toxicology) - Iliac Vein Blood labeled "ROBERT DEMARY FA14-685"**

Analysis by Headspace Gas Chromatography (GC) and/or Headspace Gas Chromatography/Mass Spectrometry (GC/MS)

Analyte	Result	Units	Threshold
Ethanol	0.108	% (g/dL)	0.010
Methanol	Negative	% (g/dL)	0.010
Acetone	Negative	% (g/dL)	0.010
Isopropanol	Negative	% (g/dL)	0.010



SLED No :L14-11507

Page 2 of 3

10/31/14

Screen by Enzyme Linked Immunosorbent Assay (ELISA)

Analyte	Result	Units	Threshold
Amphetamine	Negative	mg/L	0.100
Benzodiazepines	Negative	mg/L	0.050
Carisoprodol	Negative	mg/L	0.500
Cocaine Metabolite	Negative	mg/L	0.200
Methadone	Negative	mg/L	0.050
Methamphetamine	Negative	mg/L	0.100
Opiates	Negative	mg/L	0.075
Oxycodone	Negative	mg/L	0.075
Tramadol	Negative	mg/L	0.050
Zolpidem	Negative	mg/L	0.020

Analysis by Gas Chromatography/Mass Spectrometry (GC/MS)

Analyte	Result	Units	Threshold
Tetrahydrocannabinol	4.0	µg/L	2.000
Synonyms: THC			
11-carboxy-Tetrahydrocannabinol	14	µg/L	2.000
Synonyms: THC metabolite			

Item: 18

Sample Type: Ocular fluid - labeled "ROBERT DEMARY FA14-685"

Analysis by Headspace Gas Chromatography (GC) and/or Headspace Gas Chromatography/Mass Spectrometry (GC/MS)

Analyte	Result	Units	Threshold
Ethanol	0.168	% (g/dL)	0.010
Methanol	Negative	% (g/dL)	0.010
Acetone	Negative	% (g/dL)	0.010
Isopropanol	Negative	% (g/dL)	0.010

Item: 20

Sample Type: Gastric - labeled "ROBERT DEMARY FA14-685"

No Analysis Performed



P.O. Box 21398, Columbia, South Carolina 29221-1398 Phone (803) 896-7300 Fax (803) 896-7351

SLED No :L14-11597

Page 3 of 3

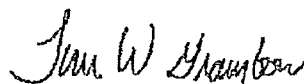
10/31/14

Item: 22

Sample Type: Urine - labeled "ROBERT DEMARY FA14-685"

No Analysis Performed

This report contains the conclusions, opinions and interpretations of the analyst whose signature appears below.



Tim W. Grambow
Forensic Toxicologist

CC: Melody Reid Martin - Newberry Pathology

For any additional interpretation of results please contact the Toxicologist above at the SLED Toxicology Department, (803) 896-7385.

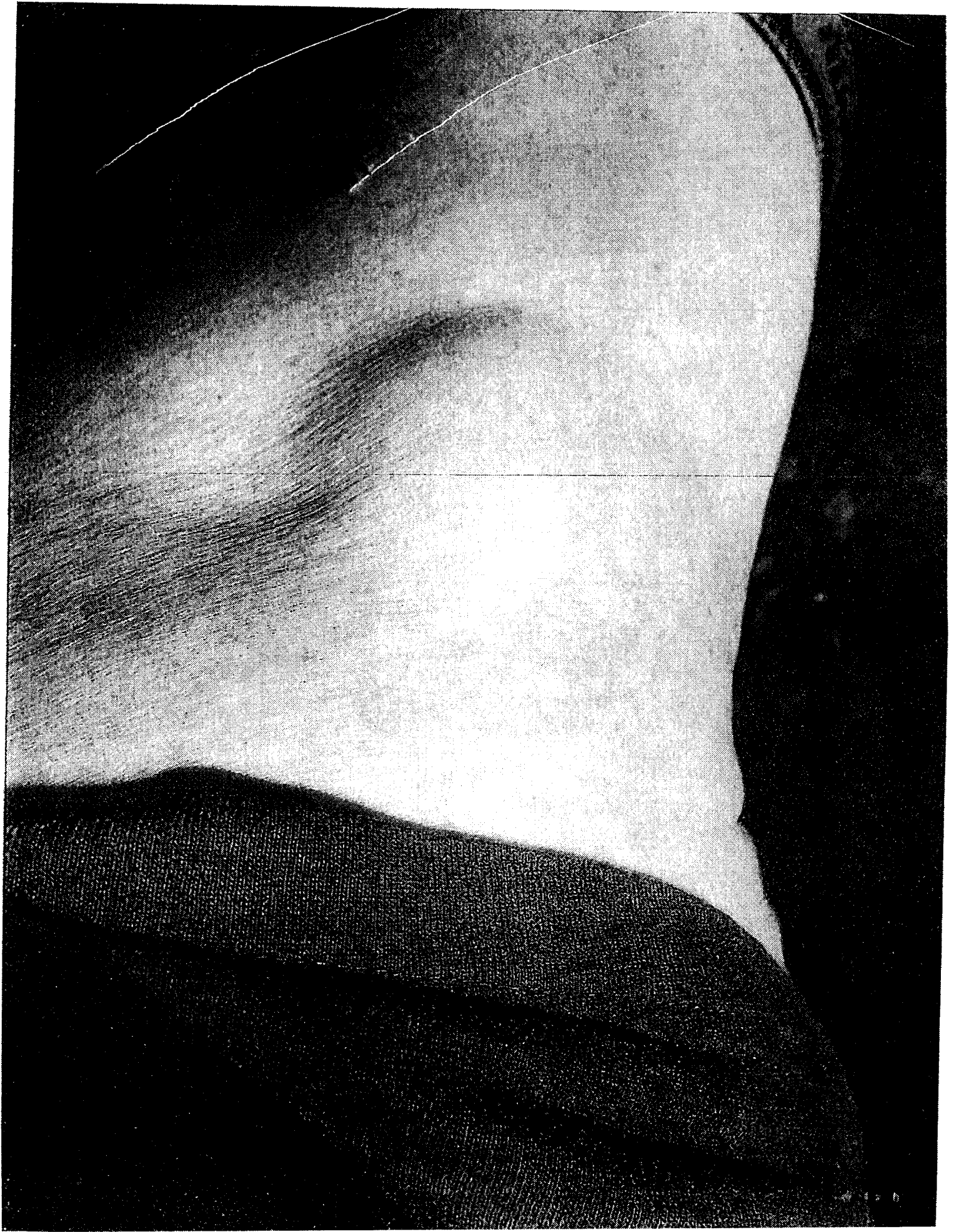


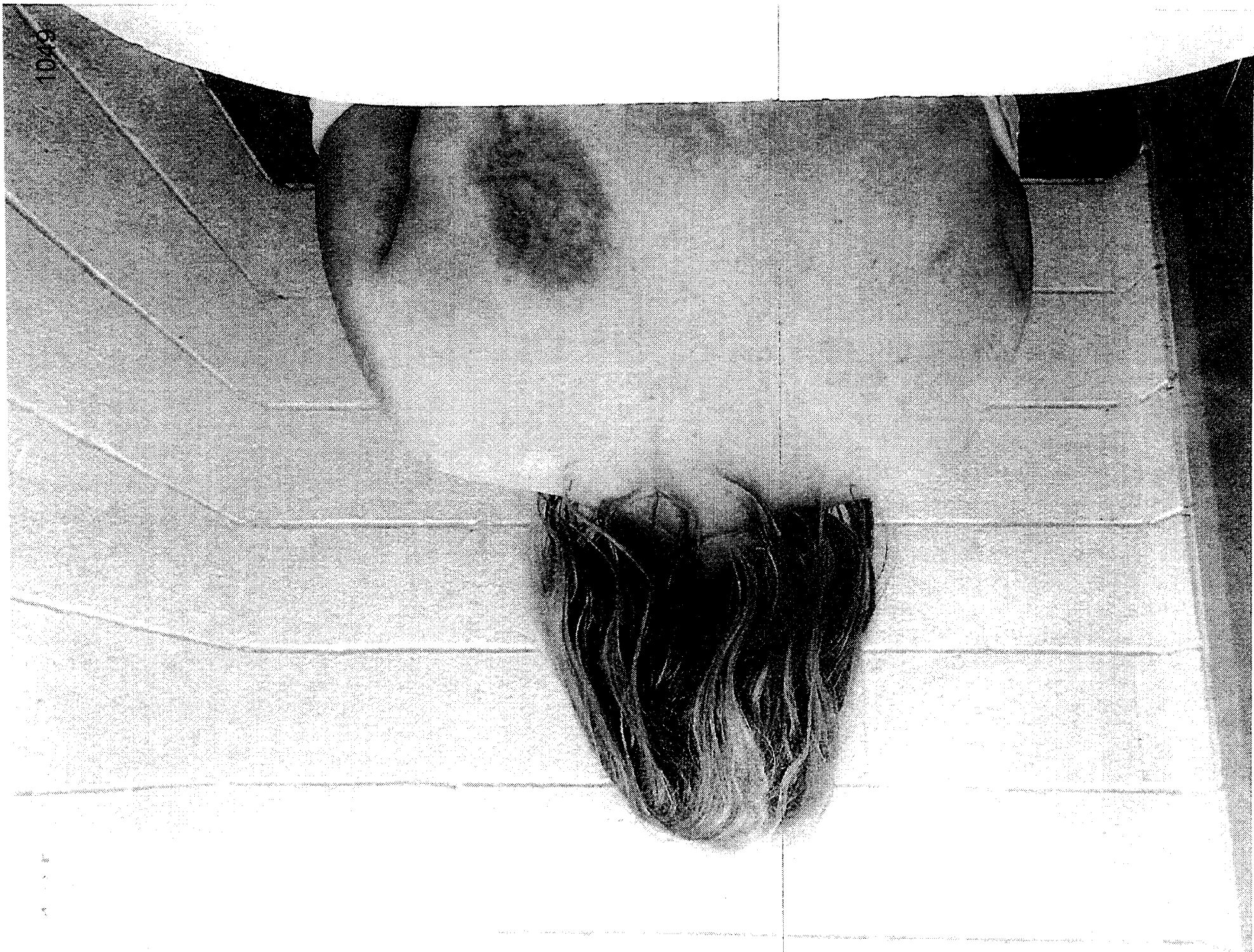
FILED FOR RECORD

2016 AUG -9 PM 2:31

JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

Attachment G





1049

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA
COUNTY OF KERSHAW

FILED FOR RECORD
2018 JAN -3 PM 12:59

COURT OF GENERAL SESSIONS
FIFTH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA

JANET O. HASTY
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY

INDICTMENT NO. 2015-GS-28-00795

v.

ORDER DENYING IMMUNITY

GREGG PICKRELL,

Defendant.

This matter came before the Court on motion of Defendant, Gregg Pickrell, represented by John Delgado, Esquire. The State was represented by Curtis Pauling, Esquire and April Sampson, Esquire. A hearing on the motion was convened on January 26 and 27, 2017.

BACKGROUND

This matter came before the Court pursuant to Defendant's Motion asserting Immunity from Prosecution under the provisions of the Protection of Persons and Property Act (hereinafter "the Act"), S.C. Code Ann. § 16-11-440, et seq. Defendant was indicted for one count of Murder, in which it is alleged that on September 11, 2014, she killed Robert Demary (hereinafter "the victim") by shooting him. Defendant admits to shooting the victim, but asserts that her actions were justified, and that she is entitled to immunity from prosecution pursuant to Section 16-11-450 of the Act.

The Act codified the long-standing common law Castle Doctrine, which stands for the principle that a person, in his or her own home or another place where he has a right to be, such as his place of business, and acting without fault, has no duty to retreat from an aggressor. Section 16-11-450 of the Act provides that a person who uses deadly force, as permitted by the provisions of Section 16-11-440, "is justified in using deadly force and is immune from criminal prosecution ... for the use of deadly force."

Both the State and Defendant stipulated that Section 16-11-440(A) is not applicable in this case and that the Court should only consider whether immunity should be granted under Section 16-11-440(C). Defendant acknowledged, and this Court agrees, that she has the burden of proof and must prove her right to immunity by a preponderance of the evidence. *State v. Duncan*, 392 S.C. 404, 411 709 S.E.2d 662, 665 (2011).

The parties presented written stipulations primarily concerning the admissibility of certain evidence. Testimony was presented by a number of witnesses and a number of exhibits were

introduced. Defendant Gregg Pickrell testified on her own behalf. The State presented the following witnesses: Dr. Janice Ross, forensic pathologist; Stephanie Owen, taxi cab driver; Rachel Abstance, taxi cab dispatcher and driver; Investigator Richard DeVors, Kershaw County Sheriff's Office; and Investigator Mike Taylor, Kershaw County Sheriff's Office. Investigator Rick Bailey, Kershaw County Sheriff's Office testified in rebuttal for the defense. This Court had the opportunity to hear and observe the witnesses who testified, review the video recordings of the police interviews of Defendant, and review the exhibits introduced. During one of the police interviews, Defendant was represented by legal counsel, who was present.

FINDINGS OF FACT

Considering all of the testimony and evidence in its entirety, I make the following findings of fact based upon a preponderance of the evidence:

During the morning hours of September 11, 2014, Defendant shot the victim in the back one time in Defendant's home located at [REDACTED] Baynard Boykin Road, which is known as Far and Away Farm. Defendant and the victim had previously been engaged in a lengthy sexual relationship which resumed prior to this incident. The victim was also a former employee of Defendant at her mother's horse farm and would often visit Defendant at her home. On September 10, 2014, at approximately 10:38 p.m., the victim arrived at [REDACTED] Baynard Boykin Road by taxi cab. According to the testimony of the cab driver Rachel Abstance and Defendant, the victim retrieved money from an envelope left in the mailbox by Defendant and paid the cab fare with a portion of that money. The victim then got out of the cab and walked the remainder of the way to Defendant's home. Once he got to her house, Defendant allowed the victim inside the home.

At 8:50 a.m. the next morning, Defendant placed a call to 911 and reported that she had shot the victim and claimed he had been beating her all night. At no time during her phone calls with 911 did Defendant indicate that the victim had threatened to kill her or her mother, nor did she request any medical attention for herself.

Deputies and investigators with the Kershaw County Sheriff's Department as well as officers with the South Carolina Law Enforcement Division arrived at the incident location and began their investigation. Law enforcement made contact with Defendant, who refused any medical treatment at that time. Defendant was then transported to the Kershaw County Sheriff's Office and interviewed. Crime scene investigators photographed the scene and collected evidence.

ew
#2

The victim's only injury was a single gunshot wound to the back. There were no weapons found on or near his body and no testimony was presented that the victim was armed at any point from the time he arrived at the incident location until he was shot. Law enforcement did find the victim's cell phone on the floor below his hand, and keys, cigarettes, and \$18.00 in cash in his pocket.

Testimony was presented that the victim was texting and calling Stephanie Owens, a local cab driver, in an attempt to get a ride from the incident location the morning he was shot. Ms. Owens also testified that she had taken the victim to run errands on September 10th and that the victim had asked her to do the same the next day. She attempted to get in touch with the victim to arrange picking him up, but he did not respond because he was already dead.

Dr. Janice Ross performed the victim's autopsy. She testified that the victim did not have any defensive wounds and no soot or stippling was present on the gunshot wound. Her opinion, based upon her findings, was that the victim was shot from a distance of at least two feet. Dr. Ross testified that based upon the trajectory of the bullet that killed the victim, he was bent over with his back to Defendant when he was shot.

On the morning of September 11, 2014, Defendant was first interviewed by Investigator Rick DeVors, and a follow up interview was conducted by Investigator Rick Bailey, at the Kershaw County Sheriff's Office. The interviews lasted approximately 3 hours in total, and between the first and second interview, Defendant was joined by her attorney, William Cox. During both interviews, Defendant indicated that the victim had abused her throughout their relationship which began in 2008 after he became employed at her mother's horse farm. Their relationship was not one of boyfriend-girlfriend. She stated she had taken photos in prior years of the bruises from assaults by the victim, but that the only time she had called law enforcement was in 2008 at a horse race in Louisiana. During both interviews, Defendant stated that when the victim arrived at her home the night of September 10, 2014, he was already intoxicated. She told investigators that she was cooking dinner and offered him some vodka to drink and something to eat.

Defendant stated that the victim beat her all night, but in neither interview did she provide any specifics as to how he assaulted her, where on her body she was assaulted, or where in the house the "beating" occurred, even after being asked to do so several times. She even stated that she was unsure how she got a cut located near her right eye. She indicated that there were several

and
*3

verbal altercations which she described as she "couldn't get anything right", "damned if I do, damned if I don't".

The only physical altercation she described occurring that night was when the victim got angry after seeing a "win" photo on her desk, and then started beating her because he was mad that she put him in jail. She stated the photo was from a famous horse race held in Louisiana in 2008. The victim was not in the photo because he was in jail for an altercation she had with him while at the racetrack. According to Defendant, on the night of September 10th the victim threw her against a desk and briefly held her by the neck causing items on the desk to scatter and her drink of vodka and grapefruit juice to spill. This occurred shortly after he arrived at the house and several hours before she shot the victim.

She also told Investigator DeVors that during the night and into the morning, they had dinner, watched a movie, and that the victim fell asleep in the living room. Once he was asleep in a chair, she went into her bedroom and also went to sleep. She told Investigator DeVors that around 4:00 or 4:30 a.m., the victim went into the bedroom, took off his clothes, and they had consensual sex. According to Defendant, they both fell asleep, and at around 6:45 a.m., the victim woke her up wanting to have sex again. He was angry when she told him no because she her mother was coming to vaccinate her horses at 9 a.m. and she had to get ready. She told Investigator DeVors that the victim got angry, but then went back to bed. She called her mother to tell her to come later in the morning to help her with the horses and then she too got back in the bed.

According to Defendant, when the victim woke up again, he was still upset that they couldn't have sex again because she had to get him home before her mother arrived. During the interview, she told Investigator DeVors that the victim asked for a back rub because he had a bad back, and she gave it to him. They then got dressed so she could take him home, and he realized he was missing his earring.

Defendant told Investigator DeVors, the victim yelled "I'm going to kill you if I can't find my earring" and started searching the bed. She stated that he also yelled, "When I find my earring, I'm going to do you," which she took to mean to have sex with her. Defendant told Investigator DeVors that while the victim was looking for the earring in the bedroom, she went into the hallway and got her gun, intending to point it at the victim and tell him to "come on, let's go." However, with his back to her while searching the bed for the earring, he yelled "I'm going to find my earring and kill you", so she just shot the gun. She pulled the trigger, saw the victim go down, then left

ad
#4

the room to get her phone and call 911. She even stated that the victim went down like Dan, her former partner of ten years, had done when he shot himself in front of her in 2008. She also stated that she never fought back or struggled with the victim from the time he got there until she shot him that morning. She also told the investigator that she thought he was going to get out of control because he starting "swelling, bow up" and there was "this look on his face." When asked what was different that made her grab the gun, she said she "could not take the beating anymore, the terrible things he said about her mother, she just couldn't take it anymore." At no time during that interview did she state the victim threatened her mother. She never elaborated on what the victim said about her mother. She also told the investigator that there were so many times that she thought she was going to die during the course of their six year relationship.

After meeting with her attorney, Defendant was interviewed by Investigator Bailey with her attorney present. During that interview, she initially told him that the victim got upset about not being able to find his earring. Later during the interview, she stated that he became upset about Sheriff Matthews, Democrats and Republicans, and ISIS. Defendant never provided Investigator Bailey with details about any assault that occurred that night. She also told Investigator Bailey that the victim told her to take him into town and that she should lie to her mother to cover up for him being there.

During the interview, she stated that after getting dressed, they left the bedroom and were about to leave the home, when the victim realized he was missing his earring. According to Defendant, the victim then returned to the bedroom to look for the earring. She told Investigator Bailey that she told the victim that she had to get him out of there. Instead of leaving, the victim began tearing the bed apart looking for the earring. According to Defendant, while he was doing this, she got her gun from the cabinet in the hallway so she could get him to leave. Defendant told Investigator Bailey that when she pointed the gun at the victim, he looked like he was going to come after her, said "you're not fucking shooting me", and moved towards her, so she shot him. She stated that after she shot him, she saw him move and start towards her, she might have touched him, and then she ran because she did not know what had happened. When asked by Investigator Bailey if she was sexually assaulted, Defendant told him that it was not rape, but rather rough sex.

With her attorney present, she told investigators that her relationship with him had been abusive for six years and it was only getting worse. She decided "enough was enough", she did not want him around but she never reached out for help. That night she was exhausted from the

and
#5

"whole thing". The breaking point was that she was afraid of her mother catching him there. Her mother did not want the victim at the house/farm. Defendant did not want her mother to see that he had come back and did not want her to know that she gave him money. She was frustrated and embarrassed that she was with the victim. She did not point the gun at him to harm him but wanted him out of the house before her mother arrived.

During the immunity hearing, Defendant testified that the victim showed up unannounced at her home around 10:00 p.m. on Wednesday, September 10, 2014. She later testified that the victim had in fact called her prior to arriving and that he had asked for money for the cab. She indicated that he just appeared on her porch and followed her into her home. She admitted that she never asked him to leave and that he did not force his way into her home. Defendant also testified that the victim had been at her at her home the previous Friday, Saturday, Sunday and Monday evenings, without any problems.

Defendant testified that law enforcement was called on the victim two times, once in Louisiana and in August 2014 when he came to her house drunk, driving someone's truck, and he punched her in the face while she tried to drive him home. On cross-examination, Defendant admitted that she did not call law enforcement in Louisiana, only security, but she did continue to work with law enforcement in Louisiana to convict the victim of simple assault and battery and to get a restraining order. Defendant alleged that she told Officer Corbitt with Kershaw County Sheriff's Department that the victim assaulted her in the August 2014 incident, Officer Corbitt did not testify in the hearing and no police report or other evidence was provided by Defendant to substantiate this claim.

When the victim arrived at her home this night, Defendant testified she offered him a drink and they sat outside at the table briefly. She testified that they got into an argument about the Sheriff's dog barking, and that the victim got angry. She stated that as she started to go inside the house to check on pasta that she was cooking for dinner, the victim became upset, grabbed her by her hair and thrust her into her front door. Once inside the home, the victim got upset because he saw the "win" photo on her desk, so he pushed her onto the desk, causing her to spill her drink. She testified that she offered the victim dinner and afterwards, they watched a movie until he fell asleep. According to her testimony, when the victim went to sleep in the chair, she went into the bedroom and got in the bed.

aj
#6

Defendant testified the victim came into her room around 4:00 or 4:30 a.m. (September 11, 2014) and demanded sex and that she could not refuse. She testified during the hearing that she begged the victim to stop and screamed in agony from the sex because it was painful due to her having a urinary tract infection. Defendant testified that at no point during the night did she attempt to call law enforcement. They fell asleep, but at some point, she got up and went to the bathroom.

According to her testimony, while she was in the bathroom, the victim got dressed and then began rushing her to get her to take him back home. She testified the victim became upset because he could not find his earring. The victim then went into the kitchen area of the house, walked into hanging wind chimes and then knocked a plate of vegetables on the floor. The victim then returned to the bedroom and Defendant followed him into the bedroom. At this point Defendant was trying to get the victim to leave the house because her mother was on the way to the home. Defendant testified that the victim was "in a frenzy" over the earring and thrust her face first into a trunk that was in the bedroom, then stomped on her back as she tried to crawl towards the doorway of the room while simultaneously cursing her. Defendant testified that she kept struggling with the victim while he grabbed her, yelled profanities about her and her mother, and threatened to kill them both. She indicated that the victim grabbed her ankle as she was trying to leave the bedroom, but she was able to get away. She retrieve her handgun that was located in the hallway just outside of her bedroom. The gun was already loaded with the safety off. Defendant testified that she was crying, so she leaned on the door frame of the bedroom and pointed the gun at the victim. The victim saw the gun and said "you wouldn't fire that" and then moved. According to her testimony, she fired one time, saw the victim move, then ran out of the home because she didn't know if she had shot him. She then called 911 and reported the shooting.

The medical report of Kershaw Health Medical Center was admitted as evidence. She went there after leaving the Kershaw County Sheriff's Office on September 11, 2014. The report notes that Defendant stated "she was thrown onto a desk, choked and thrown into a wall ... between the hours of midnight and 4:30-5:00 a.m. ... admits to having consensual (sic) sexual intercourse then assaultant (sic) got angry when he could not ejaculate and began to get aggressive leading to battery." Defendant was given muscle relaxers and pain medication and released 2 hours later.

DISCUSSION

After considering the testimony and evidence presented and applying the law of South Carolina, I conclude that Defendant is not entitled to statutory immunity under the Act.

and
#7

I. Defendant is not entitled to statutory immunity under the Act because Defendant was not being attacked by the victim or meeting force with force when she shot him.

Section 16-11-440(C) states:

A person who is not engaged in an unlawful activity and who is attacked in another place where he has a right to be, including, but not limited to, his place of business, has no duty to retreat and has the right to stand his ground and meet force with force, including deadly force, if he reasonably believes it is necessary to prevent death or great bodily injury to himself or another person or to prevent the commission of a violent crime as defined in Section 16-1-60.

In order to be immune, the person using deadly force must be in a "place where he has a right to be." Second, the person using deadly force is not granted a presumption of reasonable fear of imminent peril of death or great bodily injury and instead may only "meet force with force." Deadly force may be used only if the person "reasonably believes it is necessary to prevent great bodily injury to himself or another person or to prevent the commission of a violent crime as defined in Section 16-1-60." In addition, a person claiming immunity must "not be engaged in unlawful activity."

Defendant was in her home, a place where she had the right to be, and was not engaged in unlawful activity. Defendant was not being attacked by the victim when she shot him, and therefore, was not meeting force with force. The only evidence that Defendant was under attack or met force with force is Defendant's own self-serving testimony. Defendant provided conflicting statements on this issue. In her conversations with law enforcement, she never mentioned that the victim assaulted her by pushing her into a trunk and stomping on her back while he was in the bedroom looking for his earring. In her testimony in court, she proclaimed this was the reason she retrieved the gun. There is no evidence that the victim was ever armed. In fact, all evidence presented shows that the victim was unarmed, and the only person who brought a weapon into the dispute was Defendant.

During the hearing, Defendant testified that the victim lunged at her. However, in the prior interviews, she stated the victim was searching for his earring when she shot him. The testimony of the pathologist supports this statement that he was looking for the earring at the time she shot him. The pathologist testified that the victim was shot in the back. According to her testimony,

ad
#8

the trajectory of the bullet was from back to front and from the lower back upward towards the chest indicating that he was in a bent-over position facing away from Defendant at the time he was shot. Further, there was no stippling or soot present in the wound, indicating he was shot at a distance of at least two feet. This evidence contradicts Defendant's testimony that he lunged towards her before she shot him. The evidence also shows that the victim was not using any force against Defendant at the time he was shot, despite testimony that he previously attacked Defendant the night before. Defendant was not being attacked by the victim nor was she meeting force with force at the time she shot him.

Second, there is no credible evidence that it was reasonable for Defendant to believe the use of deadly force was necessary to prevent death or great bodily injury to herself or another person or to prevent the commission of a violent crime as defined in Section 16-1-60. Section 16-11-430(2) defines great bodily injury as "bodily injury which creates a substantial risk of death or which causes serious, permanent disfigurement, or protracted loss or impairment of the function of a bodily member or organ." The only evidence presented that it was reasonable for Defendant to believe the use of deadly force was necessary to prevent death or great bodily injury to herself or another person was Defendant's self-serving testimony presented during the hearing that she had just been assaulted by the victim and he was threatening to kill her and her mother.

During her two prior interviews with law enforcement, Defendant never mentioned the victim threatening her mother, nor did she state he had assaulted her just prior to her getting the gun. In fact, the only physical incident she relayed to law enforcement happened hours earlier when the victim allegedly pushed her into a desk causing her to spill her drink. Defendant did not tell the 911 operator or the doctor at the hospital that the victim was assaulting her at the time she shot him. Furthermore, Defendant had minor physical injuries, mostly bruising on her face, arms, thighs, and back that did not require medical attention. She was seen by a doctor who prescribed pain medication and muscle relaxers.

The victim was unarmed at the time Defendant shot him. Defendant's mother was not at the scene or on the premises when she shot victim. Any threats the victim made towards Defendant's mother, if any, were simply verbal statements by the victim without any ability on his part to carry out the threat.

Although Defendant testified that she had been assaulted on multiple occasions before and presented photographs of bruises she stated were from prior altercations, these events occurred

al
#9

years before this incident. Further, Defendant admitted she never received medical treatment for those injuries nor did she provide any evidence that she sought or needed to seek medical attention for those injuries. Those injuries in the photographs appear to be consistent with the type of injuries she suffered the evening before the shooting. None of the prior injuries constituted serious bodily injury under the statute. Additionally, Defendant did not provide evidence of a significant height or weight disparity between herself and the victim. In the 2008 police report, Defendant is listed as 5'6" and 140 pounds, victim is listed as 5'7, 176 pounds. She testified that even though he was of short stature, he was very strong and had assaulted her causing bruising. This information does not support a claim that deadly force was need to prevent serious bodily injury or death.

In *State v. Manning*, 418 S.C. 38, 791 S.E.2d 148 (2016), our Supreme Court stated that the trial judge did not abuse discretion by denying the defendant immunity under Section 16-11-440(C) when he shot an unarmed victim, even though he claimed he shot the victim during a heated argument wherein she came at him, pivoted, and he shot her without seeing where the bullet went. *Id.* at 42, 791 S.E.2d at 149. This is very similar to the claim Defendant made at trial, wherein she claimed that the victim came at her, so she shot the gun but did not know if he was shot or not. Based upon Defendant's testimony, her conflicting statements to law enforcement, and the forensic evidence presented, Defendant has not proven by a preponderance of the evidence that it was reasonable for her to believe the use of deadly force was necessary to prevent death or great bodily injury to herself or another person or to prevent the commission of a violent crime as defined in Section 16-1-60. This Court cannot grant immunity to Defendant.

II. Defendant is not entitled to statutory immunity under the Act because Defendant cannot prove the necessary elements of self-defense by a preponderance of the evidence.

In *State v. Curry*, 406 S.C. 364, 752 S.E.2d 263 (2013), our Supreme Court ruled that when reviewing whether a defendant should be granted immunity under Section 16-11-440(C), the trial court "must necessarily consider the elements of self-defense...this includes all elements of self-defense, save the duty to retreat." The Court stated that a "claim of self-defense presents a quintessential jury question, which, most assuredly, is not a situation warranting immunity from prosecution." *Id.* at 368, 752 S.E.2d 372. Therefore, this Court must evaluate whether Defendant

enl
#10

has proven by a preponderance of the evidence that she acted in self-defense when she shot the victim. Self-defense requires that the defendant:

- 1) be without fault in bringing on the difficulty;
- 2) be in actual imminent danger of losing her life or sustaining serious bodily injury, or have actually believed she was in imminent danger of losing her life or sustaining serious bodily injury;
- 3) show that a reasonably prudent person of ordinary firmness and courage would have entertained the same belief and would have struck the fatal blow in order to save himself from serious bodily harm or the loss of his life; and
- 4) have no other probable means of avoiding the danger.

State v. Light, 378 S.C. 641, 650, 664 S.E.2d 465, 469 (2008). For immunity to be granted, Defendant must prove these elements, minus the duty to retreat. Given the facts presented during the hearing, Defendant failed to prove these elements by a preponderance of the evidence and thus, there are questions of fact for the jury.

First, Defendant was not without fault in bringing on the difficulty. In both interviews given to law enforcement, Defendant stated that although the victim had assaulted her hours earlier including an alleged sexual assault, he had stopped and he had fallen asleep. They were getting dressed to leave the house when he got upset about missing an earring. She told law enforcement, the victim was yelling and threatening her while looking for the earring in the bedroom. She walked out of the bedroom to get her gun, came back to the bedroom. Then she was afraid he might take the gun from her, and shot him. During the hearing, Defendant testified that upon seeing the gun, the victim said "you wouldn't fire that" then moved towards her, so she had to shoot him. In *State v. Wigington*, 375 S.C. 25, 649 S.E.2d 185 (2007), our Supreme Court ruled that although a defendant maintains that the victim threatened to kill him, words alone are insufficient to constitute legal provocation, stating "while, depending on the circumstances, words accompanied by hostile acts may establish self-defense, words alone are not enough." *Id.* at 34, 649 S.E.2d at 189. Furthermore, in *State v. Slater*, 373 S.C. 66, 644 S.E.2d 50 (2007), the Court ruled that bringing a loaded weapon into an argument could be reasonably calculated to bring on the difficulty and would bar the defendant from asserting self-defense. By bringing a loaded weapon into the situation, Defendant cannot say she was without fault in bringing about the difficulty when the victim was not assaulting her or even facing her when she retrieved the weapon.

ad
#11

Second, other than Defendant's inconsistent and self-serving statements, there is no credible evidence that Defendant was in actual imminent danger of losing her life or sustaining serious bodily injury at the time of the shooting or that a reasonably prudent person of ordinary firmness and courage would have believed such when she shot the victim. In fact, her conversations with law enforcement and her testimony in court seem to indicate that she was motivated to get the victim to leave the house before her mother arrived at the farm to vaccinate the horses. She told law enforcement and testified in court that she did not want her mother to find the victim at the house, she was embarrassed, and contacted her mother to change the time for her to come to the house by making up a story that would give her time to take the victim home before her mother arrived.

In *State v. Douglas*, 411 S.C. 307, 768 S.E.2d 232, the Court of Appeals affirmed the trial court's granting of immunity under Section 16-11-440 and discussed the objective factors that led to a finding that the defendant's fear of death or great bodily injury being reasonable. These factors included Douglas suffering a concussion, gunshot residue and stippling being present on the victim's clothing and body, expert testimony that the victim was within two feet of Douglas when he was shot, evidence of a prior physical altercation between Douglas and the victim wherein the victim was choking Douglas and had to be forcibly removed from him, and the difference in height, weight, and physicality between the victim and Douglas.

The case before this Court does not contain any of these objective factors, and in fact, contains the exact opposite. Defendant testified that the victim had beaten her throughout their six year relationship and that she essentially could not stop him. However, the only altercation witnessed by anyone occurred in 2008 while in Louisiana. On cross-examination, Defendant admitted there was a time period of almost two years that the victim did not live near Defendant and did not come onto her property. Additionally, Defendant testified that the victim came to her house several days in a row prior to this incident without any problems.

Defendant admitted that her "relationship" with the victim was only sexual, that they did not have kids together, he did not provide her with any financial assistance, and they never lived together, giving her no reason to need to allow him near her or on her property. According to Defendant, prior to September 10, 2014, she told law enforcement about other physical assaults by the victim, but no witnesses, police reports, or hospital records were provided as evidence during the hearing. Defendant testified about photographs showing injuries from alleged prior

enl
#12

assaults at the hands of the victim, but she also admitted to training horses that were skittish and easily spooked, which could easily have caused those injuries. She never sought to obtain any orders of protection or restraining orders against victim. There was an order of protection issued in Louisiana in connection with the criminal charge there but Defendant did not obtain an order in South Carolina and did not use the Louisiana order to seek protection from the victim.

Furthermore, the only evidence of any injury to Defendant were bruises that did not require medical attention. Although she was taken to the hospital by a law enforcement officer as a precaution, she was released a few hours later. Defendant testified that she was in fear of getting hurt or killed, there was no evidence that her belief was reasonable considering the victim was unarmed, the victim was shot in the back from a distance of at least two feet, he had no defensive wounds, and Defendant's inconsistent statements about whether the victim even saw her with the gun. The only evidence presented was that Defendant did not suffer great bodily injury. In fact, Defendant did not even request medical attention for any injuries when she called 911 or while being questioned by investigators, and only went to the hospital at the suggestion of law enforcement.

Lastly, unlike in *Douglas*, throughout her interviews and testimony, Defendant gave multiple inconsistent statements about the events that occurred on September 10 and 11, 2014. Specifically, her statements were inconsistent about whether she knew the victim was coming, where and when he hit her, how and why the arguments started, whether the sex was consensual, rough sex, or rape, what happened after they got up, whether he assaulted her right before she got the gun, whether he saw her with the gun, and whether she knew she had shot him.

This case is similar to *Curry*, in that there is testimony by Defendant that is not supported by evidence and other testimony. The Court was clear in *Curry* that when, as in this case, the defendant is claiming self-defense and the claim is disputed, the case should be submitted to a jury "with the claim of self-defense being fully presented, and the State having the burden to disprove at least one element of self-defense beyond a reasonable doubt." *Id.* at 372, 752 S.E.2d at 267. Because there is a valid question of fact as to whether Defendant was in imminent danger of losing her life or sustaining great bodily injury or whether her belief was reasonable, immunity cannot be granted. Therefore, because Defendant cannot prove all of the elements of self-defense (except the duty to retreat) by a preponderance of the evidence and because her claim of self-defense is a

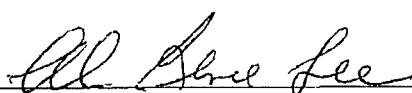
and
#13

question of fact for the jury and not a question of law, and Defendant is not entitled to a grant of immunity under Section 16-11-440(C).

CONCLUSION

Based upon the foregoing, I conclude Defendant's use of deadly force was not justified and that she is not entitled to immunity as enunciated in Section 16-11-450 of the Protection of Persons and Property Act. Therefore, Defendant's Motion for Immunity is **DENIED**.

AND IT IS SO ORDERED.


ALISON RENEE LEE
Presiding Judge

December 29, 2017
Columbia, South Carolina

FILED FOR RECORD
2018 JAN -3 PM 12:59
JANET C. HASTY
CLERK OF COURT S.C.
KERSHAW COUNTY S.C.


#14

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

TRANSCRIBED VIDEO FILE

10

11

12

13

14

CD_ch03_1409111014_1409111139_00.avi

15

16

17

18

19

20

COMPUSCRIPTS, INC.

21

CLIENT FOCUSED. DEADLINE DRIVEN.

22

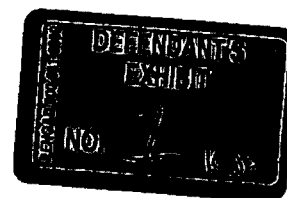
23

24

803.988.0086

25

888.988.0086

www.compuscripts.com

1

2

00:01

3

(INDISTINCT)

4

INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: If you

5

could have a seat over here, okay, (INDISTINCT)

6

chair, and I'll be right in to talk with you,

7

okay?

8

MS. PICKRELL: On the other side?

9

INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yes, ma'am,

10

if you don't mind.

11

MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

12

(INDISTINCT)

13

INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Gregg, do

14

you need a -- some water or something?

15

MS. PICKRELL: I'd love some

16

water, please.

17

INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

18

MS. PICKRELL: Thank you.

19

INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

20

would you rather have coffee?

21

MS. PICKRELL: No, I can't drink

22

coffee.

23

INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, okay.

24

Can't vouch for how cold it is, but at least

25

it's wet, anyhow, okay?

1 MS. PICKRELL: Thank you. Thank
2 you very much.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Uh-huh.
4 You want another chair?

5 DEPUTY DEVORS: Oh, no, that's
6 (INDISTINCT).

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right,
8 Gregg, just like we did over there at the car,
9 remember, I read you the Miranda rights. I told
10 you we'd probably have to get that in writing.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, sir.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So I'm
13 going to go ahead and do that now, okay?

14 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sorry, I'm
16 getting old. I have to have on glasses.

17 MS. PICKRELL: I hear you.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right.
19 You have the right to remain silent. Anything
20 you say can and will be used against you in a
21 court of law. You have the right to talk to an
22 attorney and have him or her present with you
23 while you're being questioned. If you cannot
24 afford to hire an attorney, one will be
25 appointed to represent you before any

1 questioning if you wish, and you can decide at
2 any time to exercise these rights not to answer
3 any questions or make any statements. Do you
4 understand all this?

5 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, sir.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. I've
7 to read this waiver at the bottom as well, okay?

8 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: This is to
10 certify that I've had read to me the above
11 statement of my rights. I understand each of
12 these rights, and having these rights in mind, I
13 waive them and willingly make a statement. No
14 promises or threats have been made to me. No
15 pressure or coercion of any kind has been used
16 against me. So I'm not forcing you to talk to
17 me, right?

18 MS. PICKRELL: Right, yes, sir.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. I
20 just need you to sign right there. All right.
21 Do you mind witnessing that, please? I know
22 everything's kind of been chaotic.

23 MALE SPEAKER: I'm going over.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Got you.

25 MALE SPEAKER: Do you need me for

1 anything before I go?

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: No, sir, I
3 think we've got it. Thank you.

4 DEPUTY DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: What time
6 is it? All right, Gregg, just so you know,
7 everything that's done here today is being
8 videotaped and audio taped, okay?

9 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, sir.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And today
11 is September the 11th. It was a bad day in our
12 country's history.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And it is
15 10:19 a.m. All right. All right. Now that
16 we've got all that out of the way, what I'd like
17 to do is, I know you've had a bunch of different
18 people asking you a bunch of different things,
19 and I know you talked to Sumter County on the
20 telephone for a little bit and was trying to
21 tell them what was going on.

22 MS. PICKRELL: They were very
23 nice.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Good, good.
25 what I'd like to do is just start at the very

1 beginning, okay?

2 MS. PICKRELL: Of what happened
3 today?

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yes. And
5 you say this went on all night. Let's start
6 yesterday, okay. Did he just come over
7 yesterday, or -- let's start from there, when
8 you first saw him, and let's just walk our way
9 through it, if that's okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right?

12 MS. PICKRELL: Last night?

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yes, ma'am.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Last night --

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And I'm
16 sorry to interrupt you. If you can think of
17 times, you know, general times, let me know, you
18 know, if it was the evening, afternoon. Throw
19 that in there for me if you don't --

20 MS. PICKRELL: It was, it was, I
21 would say -- I don't remember. I don't recall
22 --

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: It doesn't
24 have to be an exact time. If you --

25 MS. PICKRELL: -- the time. I

1 mean, it was after 9:00. It was probably 10,
2 10?

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So it was
4 dark.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay, been
7 dark for a little while.

8 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: He got a cab out
11 to the farm.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. And
13 when you say he -- I'm sorry. I'm going to have
14 to kind of jump in here every once in a while,
15 okay?

16 MS. PICKRELL: Demary. Monty
17 Demary. Monty -- Robert Demary.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Robert
19 Demary.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: How -- do
22 you know how to spell the last name?

23 MS. PICKRELL: Robert Lamont --

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Lamont?

25 MS. PICKRELL: Demary.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: D-E-M --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- A-R-Y.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. And
6 I'm sorry I have to keep doing that. And if
7 that bothers you, let me know.

8 MS. PICKRELL: No, no, no.
9 That's all right.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: How old is,
11 how old is he?

12 MS. PICKRELL: I believe he's 33.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. And
14 how do you know him?

15 MS. PICKRELL: We moved here in
16 2007.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: And we had a bunch
19 of guys working at the farm.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And I know him
22 from that.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: From
24 working at the farm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And then, and then

1 my partner, Dan, shot himself. That's how I
2 know Chief Brown --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- and some
5 people, and that's where Barbara Jones came in
6 --

7 DEPUTY DEVORS: Okay.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: But my partner
10 shot himself, and I had -- you all were out.
11 The Sheriff's Office was out.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Anyway, after that
14 happened, I just kind of went to pieces.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And the victims'
17 advocate was Barbara Jones at the time, and she
18 just was great for me.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, nice
20 lady.

21 MS. PICKRELL: Right, but after
22 Dan shot himself, this guy befriended me and
23 made me feel like, you know, I was something.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Whatever. And

1 that's when it started.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And so --

3 MS. PICKRELL: And that was in,
4 in 2008.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: 2007?
6 2008, okay. Now --

7 MS. PICKRELL: He had worked for
8 us. We, we moved. We were here -- we weren't
9 here for six months and Dan shot himself.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Wow.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I mean, he
12 -- it's, it's a long story.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

14 MS. PICKRELL: But he had, he had
15 said that he was going to do that before we
16 moved here.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Really?

18 MS. PICKRELL: The last several
19 times with his guns, and -- I, I, I mean, I can
20 tell you the whole deal on that --

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- but that,
23 that's not the point. The point is that this,
24 this kid --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: He just

1 kind of stepped in and helped you cope with all
2 of this stuff --

3 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- that was
5 going on. Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And we, and --
7 that was February, during half-time of the Super
8 Bowl when Dan shot himself in front of me. And
9 this, this -- the Sheriff's Office was all there
10 and, you know, and Barb -- that's how I got to
11 know Barbara because she was there for me.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.
13 Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Anyway, I picked
15 up -- I came here to train horses.

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: And I picked my
18 life up, and I said, I came here to train
19 horses, and I got ready, and I started training,
20 and I got several horses ready to go to the
21 races.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: And I went to
24 Colonial, which is in Virginia, just for
25 training, and I think I ran a couple there, and

1 then they were ready to go, and I had a huge
2 race in Louisiana --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- in Shreveport
5 that I wanted to go and win. And I took two
6 black guys with me, Robert Lamont Demary and
7 another guy, who knows everything, knows
8 everything.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: He doesn't know
11 this, but he knows everything in the past.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: His name is Tyrone
14 Pierson (PHONETIC).

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Is he still
16 around?

17 MS. PICKRELL: Yes. He was up in
18 New Jersey and horse -- with horses, and he was
19 up in Spartanburg. I gave him the job referral
20 to a farm there.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: And then I think
23 he's just come back.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Is he back
25 in Camden somewhere?

1 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah. He's been
2 out and helped me with some mowing because I --
3 when you were out -- that's a big place, and I
4 haven't had any help at all.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And so he came,
7 and he's mowed. Anyway, he, he and Monty --
8 Robert Lamont Demary -- went with me to
9 Louisiana, and before we got there, Monty had
10 started this, you know. I mean, I have
11 pictures. I mean, I have everything.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So he'd
13 been physically abusive --

14 MS. PICKRELL: Six years.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- since
16 2008.

17 MS. PICKRELL: Six years.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And let me
19 ask you this. And I know I asked you this a
20 little earlier, but I'm trying to clarify. How
21 would you characterize your relationship with
22 Monty?

23 MS. PICKRELL: Sexual.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay, but
25 definitely not boyfriend-girlfriend, first date

1 --

2 MS. PICKRELL: No, no, there was
3 never -- there was nothing like that.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: It was -- there
6 was never anything like that.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

8 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, it was a
9 sexual thing, and he'd come out, and, you know,
10 he was always loaded, and we'd (INDISTINCT) --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Now, when
12 you say, loaded --

13 MS. PICKRELL: Drink.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Drinking?

15 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah. He's --
16 this is where this whole thing comes in about --
17 a little over a month ago --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: -- when I called
20 Officer Corbett.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Because he drove
23 out -- it was the first weekend of August, I
24 believe, and he drove out in somebody else's
25 truck, his employer at that time's truck, with

1 -- drunk out -- as a skunk --

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

3 MS. PICKRELL: -- and he has a
4 DUI problem in California --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- so he can't get
7 a license here.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right.

9 MS. PICKRELL: And he's driving
10 Kip Elser's truck --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: -- out to the
13 farm, drunk as a skunk. I don't even remember
14 what time it was when he showed up. Honked the
15 horn. I thought it was my mother --

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: -- driving up to
18 my house. Anyway, he -- I got him out of there,
19 but the next morning, I called and reported the
20 fact that he was driving drunk in Kip Elser's
21 truck to Officer Corbett --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- and Officer
24 Corbett followed it up, and he said he had to
25 catch him, actually, driving the truck --

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- which he
3 couldn't. But anyway, we went to Louisiana with
4 these two guys with me, and we took four horses,
5 and Robert -- his name is Monty. That's what I
6 call him.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah,
8 Monty's fine.

9 MS. PICKRELL: He, he started
10 slapping me and using abusive language and was
11 just horrible --

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: While you
13 were in Louisiana.

14 MS. PICKRELL: In the barn, in
15 the barn when there's like 60 other horses in
16 the barn and I don't know how many other
17 trainers.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- this
20 Tyrone Pierson --

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- knew that I had
23 been -- I mean, they have pictures. They have a
24 file on -- I put him --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Did the

1 police respond in Louisiana?

2 MS. PICKRELL: I put him in jail.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: I put him in jail.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Where in --
6 what part of Louisiana? Do you remember?

7 MS. PICKRELL: He -- it was in --
8 the racetrack is Bossier City.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: So it's Bossier
11 City, and --

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And was it
13 the Bossier City police --

14 MS. PICKRELL: No.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- or the
16 sheriff's office, or do you remember?

17 MS. PICKRELL: It was the police,
18 and there was another great victims' advocate
19 there. I can't remember her name, but she --
20 anyway, he went to jail in Benton. I think it
21 was Benton or someplace --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Benton,
23 Louisiana?

24 MS. PICKRELL: -- north of
25 Benton. But he was there for, I think, 60 days.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: For
2 domestic violence, or assault, or -- okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: Both. And the
4 racetrack security told me to do that.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Because there was
7 no other way to get him under control.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

9 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, he was
10 drinking and, you know, I mean, it was crazy.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: But anyway, I
13 probably -- it was a blessing. It probably
14 never would have happened -- I would never have
15 put him in jail if it just had stayed behind
16 closed doors because that's the way --

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But you had
18 witnesses there, so, okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- so this
20 guy Tyrone Pierson was in the truck with him,
21 and he came, and he threw some money at me or
22 something and said, I found this in the shedrow
23 or something, and I said, It's not mine. And I
24 went like this and put it -- and he -- then he
25 took a Gatorade bottle that was -- and hit me.

1 This -- these eyes have been bashed so many
2 times. He's --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: This Tyrone
4 did this?

5 MS. PICKRELL: No, no, no.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: This is
7 Monty.

8 MS. PICKRELL: This guy.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Tyrone was there.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: So when it came
13 down to it, Tyrone was there for me and said,
14 you know, This -- that -- this is what happened.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: So he went to
17 jail, and that was what one of the big fights
18 was last night, a huge -- I mean, he, he just --
19 he, he just can't -- he couldn't stop beating me
20 up over the fact I put him in jail --

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So --

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- six years ago.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So all this
24 time later, he's still holding this grudge, and
25 this is what --

1 MS. PICKRELL: Horrendous.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: This is
3 what started everything last night?

4 MS. PICKRELL: Last night.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And we -- which
7 made it even worse, there's a picture on my
8 desk, and they -- you, you can see it. It's
9 right there.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: We won a race. We
12 won a race, a very famous race with a very
13 famous jockey, and -- Pat Valenzuela -- and --
14 from California, and we won this race. And this
15 guy, Tyrone Pierson, is holding the horse, okay?

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: So last night, the
18 picture -- I mean, this, this picture is -- it's
19 a, it's a, it's a famous picture of him. It was
20 in all the publications and everything because
21 it was Pat Valenzuela's 4,000th win as a jockey.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, wow.

23 MS. PICKRELL: So it became very
24 publicized, so I guess that just really grated
25 on him.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: All these years,
3 it has, because it's always been a sore subject,
4 but the picture has been always on my desk, and
5 I have been trying to get my place pulled
6 together because I want to fog it.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

8 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? It's full
9 of roaches and spiders and everything, and so I
10 was trying, so I was trying to get everything
11 pulled together in where the picture was lying,
12 on the top of the stuff on the desk.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: But anyway, he got
15 out there last night, and he wanted -- he
16 contacted me. He wanted money. He wanted
17 money.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And he's always
20 been after me about money. I need money. I
21 need this. I -- da-da-da. He doesn't work for
22 Kip Elser anymore, I guess.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: So I said, Okay,
25 but just -- I'm going to put the money in

1 mailbox. You get your cab, and you take your
2 money, and everything's fine.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: So the next thing
5 I knew, he was on the porch and already, you
6 know, not three sheets to the wind, but I knew
7 that I was in for it because when he came in the
8 house and I said -- I -- look -- I had just made
9 dinner. I was -- I cook dinner for my mother.
10 My mother's 89 years old, and I cook dinner for
11 her every night, and I had made pasta.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And I had it
14 sitting on my stove there, which it still is, I
15 imagine, and I said, Look, you know, you want a
16 drink? Because I, I have a drink every night.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? I drink
19 grapefruit and vodka every night, one drink. My
20 mother drinks a margarita every night. And he
21 got there and I said, you know, Do you want a
22 drink? Anything to keep him --

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Because I don't
25 know what he has, but I heard of a thing that's

1 called -- I heard it, and it was a -- it was on
2 "48 Hours" or something like that, and it was
3 about this guy that, all of a sudden, he'd snap,
4 and it was called intermittent explosive
5 disorder or something like that.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Hm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And that is what I
8 know I have been living with.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Because if you'd
11 say one thing wrong or you'd do one thing that
12 wasn't what he wanted --

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: -- he would just
15 -- I mean, he's had me in arm holds on the
16 floor.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: He has scared me
19 to death. For years he has scared me to death,
20 and I have been -- my mother just kept saying,
21 Gregg, you've got to get out of this. You've
22 got to get out. This is years ago.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: And this guy has
25 seen bruises, and I have another guy that also,

1 if you write his name down right now, I would
2 appreciate it. He worked for the city for
3 years, and I was a referral for him. He's got a
4 job in Columbia that started this week. His
5 name is Randall Lee.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: What's he
7 do for -- or what was he doing for you?

8 MS. PICKRELL: He was working the
9 garbage run in the morning, and then he would
10 come to the farm and work. This is, you know,
11 when we first moved here.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Okay, and he
14 knows, and he has seen pictures over the years.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: But to, to go back
17 to last night, I, I --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right,
19 let, let -- before we go to last night --

20 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. This is
21 years.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I --

23 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, I've got
24 pictures.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right.

1 --

2 MS. PICKRELL: I've got
3 recordings. I've, I've got everything. I mean,
4 I have got everything over the years because I
5 knew that every time I got beaten up, I had to
6 have something to keep telling me, Gregg, you
7 can't live your life like this. You cannot live
8 being beaten up --

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- all the time.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

12 MS. PICKRELL: So --

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right,
14 I -- let me do this. I'm -- first of all, I
15 want to get you some tissue, okay?

16 MS. PICKRELL: I've got my
17 sleeve. I'm --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: No, no, no.
19 I'm going to get you some tissue. Hang tight
20 for just a second because I kind of want to walk
21 through this history. I, I want to think about
22 how I need to approach that for a second.

23 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: okay?

25 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But I want
2 to get you some tissue. You still good with
3 water?

4 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, I'm good with
5 water.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Thank you.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Karen, can
9 I see you for a second?

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Here you
11 go, Gregg. I'm sorry. I had to kind of look
12 around to find things.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Thank you.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yes, ma'am.
15 And Gregg, I -- you know, while we're going
16 through this process, I, I, I got to ask you
17 some questions that are probably going to be
18 uncomfortable for both of us, okay?

19 MS. PICKRELL: It's okay.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And I'm --
21 I apologize up front for doing that, but it's --

22 MS. PICKRELL: I just, I just, I
23 just -- I'll tell you anything you want to know.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And I
25 appreciate that. I appreciate how cooperative

1 you've been with me.

2 MS. PICKRELL: I don't have any
3 -- I don't have anything to --

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You talked
5 about how from 2008 to -- '08 till today, this
6 has been a very abusive type of relationship.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And why did I stay
8 in it?

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, were
10 you afraid of something happening if you got out
11 of the relationship? What was that?

12 MS. PICKRELL: He's just
13 threatened me, and he's hurt me so many times.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, tell
15 me about the threats he's made.

16 MS. PICKRELL: I'm going to kill
17 you. He, he's gotten into some sort of like a
18 gangster -- gangsta, or whatever it is, talk.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: You know, and, and
21 over the last month or so, it was like, you
22 know, I'm going to -- you're going to see a --
23 the end of a barrel or, you know, gun -- I'm --
24 I am not a gun person.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: I am not a gun
2 person. I've never even shot that gun --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- until this
5 morning.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: But anyway, my
8 partner was a gun person.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: He had -- and
11 that's --

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And after
13 what you went through, I can kind of understand
14 why you wouldn't be a gun person. I mean, I can
15 understand that completely, absolutely.

16 MS. PICKRELL: But the threats --
17 burn the barn down, burn --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: -- or hurt
20 something or --

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And you
22 felt like he was actually capable of doing that?

23 MS. PICKRELL: I know what he's
24 done to me.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: I know what he's
2 done to me.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

4 MS. PICKRELL: He is -- when he
5 starts in -- I used to try to fight back.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: But when I did,
8 oh, my God.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Made it
10 worse?

11 MS. PICKRELL: Oh --

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah.

13 MS. PICKRELL: -- horrendous.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And, I mean, the
16 slightest little thing would set him off. If
17 you said -- if he called you every name in the
18 book and you happened to say, Look, you SOB, or
19 something, I mean, he just would come at you
20 and, I mean, just -- I don't remember this -- I
21 think last night was maybe a finger. I'm not
22 sure because he's done that to me before, but I
23 don't remember how I got this swell -- I don't
24 remember how I got this. I do know that he
25 threw me, threw me against the, the -- my desk.

1 And I had a drink in my hand, and I was just --
2 everything was fine, and then all of a sudden,
3 it just -- but very, very strong guy.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Small in height --

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- but very, very
8 strong.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

10 MS. PICKRELL: And scared me,
11 scared me a lot.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, I'm

13 --

14 MS. PICKRELL: Scared me.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I'm going
16 to ask a very blunt question, okay? why didn't
17 you call 911 when he showed up last night?

18 MS. PICKRELL: Because he's
19 always said, You going to call the cops on me?
20 You already put me in jail in Louisiana, and I
21 went there -- this time I'm going to make going
22 to jail worth it. That's always.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So there
24 was a threat involved with that. Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Right. I --

1 there, there was no going to the phone --

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: -- and calling
4 911. When he's there and he's in your face --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.
6 Okay.

7 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, he -- he's
8 -- it's scary.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right. And
10 I have to ask that question, obviously, okay?

11 MS. PICKRELL: I understand. I
12 understand. I, I -- when he showed up, when he
13 showed up drunk a little over a month ago at the
14 beginning of August when I called Officer
15 Corbett the next morning, I called my mother,
16 and I said, Mom, Monty's here. He's drunk.
17 He's in Kip Elder's truck. He doesn't have a
18 license. Let's get him out of here. I don't
19 want the responsibility of Kip Elder --

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- you know, who's
22 a big wheel horse trainer --

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: -- you know, at
25 Springdale, and I don't want Kip's truck here, I

1 don't want the responsibility of the fact that
2 Monty doesn't have a license --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- and can't get
5 one, and -- so I called my mother.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, Mom,
8 can you please come over? Monty's drunk. We
9 need to get him out of here. I will drive the
10 truck up to Kirkwood.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: And you bring me
13 home. She was there. She came right over. My
14 mom is, you know, she's 89, but she was one of
15 the first female licensed jockeys in the United
16 States.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, wow.

18 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, and so she's
19 still, you know, she's, you know.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So she came
21 right over, and she said, Okay, let's go. So we
22 -- Officer Corbett told me at that time, the
23 next morning, that that was the wrong thing to
24 do, to get him in the truck and drive it because
25 what did happen is, we got to the end of Canty

1 Lane --

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

3 MS. PICKRELL: -- before 521, and
4 he started slapping at me and this and that, and
5 I thought, You know what? I'm going to -- this
6 truck -- I cannot be in this truck.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

8 MS. PICKRELL: And he slapped at
9 me and he said, I'll get myself home. I said,
10 Fine. So I opened the door, I got out, he came
11 around, and he started yelling at me and
12 threatening, and I, I just went to my mom's car.
13 We turned around and went back to the farm.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And the next
16 morning, when Officer Corbett came, I gave him a
17 description of the truck. I gave this guy's
18 address, and he -- Officer Corbett -- because I
19 checked back with Officer Corbett.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And, and said, you
22 know, There's a little bit more information
23 here. I know that the truck is now a -- I think
24 it was S-10 or something like that because I
25 found through my -- people that I know.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: You know. And
3 officer Corbett had gone that morning, and there
4 the truck was, sitting out in front of his
5 house.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: So thank goodness
8 he didn't hurt somebody or --

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- break the truck
11 or whatever. But anyway, but, you know, I got
12 him out of there that night.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: But --

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, let
16 --

17 MS. PICKRELL: -- the, the, the
18 violence -- violence is very scary. If you
19 can't control it and you have no way to control
20 violence, it's terrifying. It's terrifying.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: And, I mean, I'm
23 61.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: You know, and I

1 mean, and I'm strong, and I'm pretty fit, but
2 there was no way to -- that's why I was saying
3 to Karen, I don't have -- the bruises on me from
4 last night that I have had in the past all over
5 my body--

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- because he
8 would -- he just took me and he, he did this.
9 Under here he did this and would put me down on
10 the, like, like, the table, my table.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: My desk in the
13 main -- in the living room.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And I, I just --
16 I, I, I get to the point where you're almost
17 blacking out because you -- it's like choking,
18 choking you.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, let's
20 let's, let's pick back up, and I apologize for
21 having to take a little break here --

22 MS. PICKRELL: No.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- but I'm
24 trying to make sure I covered all my bases,
25 okay, because I want to make sure we've got your

1 whole story, okay? He shows up last night.
2 You've told him to do one thing, and he does
3 another. He shows up at the door. How did the
4 argument start about this thing that happened in
5 Louisiana six years ago or --

6 MS. PICKRELL: The picture was up
7 on the --

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And he saw
9 the picture. And that kind of triggered it?

10 MS. PICKRELL: I had always kept
11 that picture for -- under stuff because it's
12 always been a, a sore subject.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And the picture
15 was out because I'd been going through all my
16 stuff. And I was on the phone for hours
17 yesterday because I've still got a piece of land
18 that I'm trying to sell --

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: -- in Arizona.
21 The reason we came here is because we were on --
22 eight miles from the Mexican border. So I've
23 seen a lot of stuff.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- the

1 Louisiana thing, I just -- it's just, it's just
2 been a, a real canker sore or whatever that --
3 what did you tell me (INDISTINCT)

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: What was it
5 that triggered that? What -- I mean, what, what
6 was he so upset about with this, with this --

7 MS. PICKRELL: Because he wasn't
8 holding the horse. This guy was holding the
9 horse.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And he --

11 MS. PICKRELL: He was sitting his
12 ass in jail.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And so that is --
15 that has --

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

17 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. That was --
18 I mean, this guy has a insatiable ego.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? And it's
21 just -- I mean -- it just seems like over the
22 years, I have done so many good things for him.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: -- that I always
25 thought that those things would make him better.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: And it made things
3 worse.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.
5 Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: It just made it
7 worse.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So what
9 exactly -- let's try to be, let's try to be as
10 specific as possible about what happened last
11 night, okay?

12 MS. PICKRELL: We ate. We ate
13 dinner.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: We kept things,
16 you know --

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You offered
18 him a drink.

19 MS. PICKRELL: I offered him a
20 drink.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You offered
22 him food.

23 MS. PICKRELL: We had -- we sat
24 and, you know, all the time, I'm always on my
25 guard because I never know when the light switch

1 is going to go.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

3 MS. PICKRELL: You know? It's
4 like being on a horse that you're galloping, and
5 all of a sudden, the horse is running off with
6 you --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

8 MS. PICKRELL: -- and you have no
9 control.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

11 MS. PICKRELL: And that's the way
12 he was. When the -- when that light switch --
13 when that switch went off, I mean, it was -- I
14 mean, even his -- when -- even the members of
15 his family know that he's done this to me over
16 the years.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But he's,
18 he's okay when you offered him the drink.

19 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, well, you know
20 -- yeah. I mean, everything -- you know, I
21 said, what are you doing here? well, okay,
22 you're here. Come on in.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

24 MS. PICKRELL: So in he came, and
25 -- do you want a drink? Let's have a drink.

1 okay. And I made the drink, and we were
2 drinking, and --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: He was
4 drinking vodka as well?

5 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

7 MS. PICKRELL: The same thing I
8 was drinking, yeah.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah. And, um --
11 but he, he most definitely always has something
12 more in --

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But he's
14 already intoxicated when he gets there. Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah. I mean,
16 always. I mean, he's -- that's -- he's, he's a
17 -- he drinks a lot.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: I drink, but I
20 drink after I get done in the barn and get in
21 the house, take a shower, and have a drink, you
22 know, but anyway, we had dinner.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.
24 Everything's good through dinner.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Well, no, there

1 was argument. There was --

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: There was

4 arguments going on, and before --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, tell
6 me what, tell me what that --

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- and, and, and I
8 -- the -- Louisiana, who are you fucking now,
9 and I mean, you know, the language, on and on
10 and on, and then I said, Look, Monty, you know
11 what? You need to just have -- let's have some
12 dinner.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: You know, it was
15 always like that, okay? Let's have some dinner,
16 you know. Let's get on a different subject
17 here. Put, put a movie in.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: I didn't, I didn't
20 even -- I think it was "Noah," and I'd never
21 seen "Noah," and at that point, after all the
22 fussing and fuming -- I can't even remember at
23 this point, but -- I can't remember when this
24 happened. I can't remember when all this and
25 this scratching and the, the, the groveling and

1 everything going in every direction, and I don't
2 even remember how it hap -- how -- the course of
3 events, and I'm not, I'm not being -- I'm just
4 --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But they
6 didn't happen while he was -- when you offered
7 him the drink. It didn't happen during dinner,
8 right?

9 MS. PICKRELL: No.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You
11 probably made it through dinner okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: No, no. No, no.
13 It -- something did happen because I remember I
14 had a drink in my hand --

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

16 MS. PICKRELL: -- and it's all
17 over the desk.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: All over my desk,
20 and I remember I said something. I just said
21 something, and the, the next thing I knew, he
22 was -- this is before we had the spaghetti.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Before we had
25 spaghetti. And I had the drink in my hand, and

1 I, I remember he just took me and he threw me
2 against -- this way, against the -- and he had
3 his hands or fingers like this in here, which --

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

5 MS. PICKRELL: -- my neck is
6 sore, and anyway -- and I went back, and I had
7 the drink in my hand. I mean, that's how
8 unprepared I was --

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- for the, the,
11 the next step of violence or whatever.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And the drink went
14 like this, and it went all over the place.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

16 MS. PICKRELL: Went up -- went
17 all over the place. I mean, it's still on the
18 desk.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Because I remember
21 -- I left the gun there this morning. I put the
22 gun down because the 911 said go put the gun
23 down.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

25 Right.

1 MS. PICKRELL: And anyway, I
2 don't know how the next step was, but I was
3 always, you know -- I always knew that if I
4 didn't make something right that I was going to
5 be in more trouble, okay?

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: So I think after
8 the explosion with the -- and, and, and I, I got
9 to tell you, there is no going to the telephone
10 and calling --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: -- with somebody
13 like that.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

15 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, you, you
16 don't, you don't, you know -- when he's like
17 that, you don't do that. He wasn't violent and
18 mean and mad that night that I called my mother
19 because I said, You got to get out of here. You
20 know, You got to get this truck out of here. I
21 don't want this truck on the property. So he
22 wasn't -- so I could deal with him -- see, I
23 could deal with him that way, but last night,
24 once that thing goes off --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- and it's still
2 there, it's like a festering something or other.
3 But it doesn't go away. It's just there.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

5 MS. PICKRELL: But you can glide.
6 You can kind of glide, and that's what I did. I
7 glided, and we got -- I was able to get up, and
8 I thought, okay, let's move on to the spaghetti.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: And we had the
11 spaghetti and, you know, and -- I can't, I can't
12 remember, you know -- it's always -- I mean, it
13 was like being a sex slave too.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, it was
16 just unbelievable.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well --

18 MS. PICKRELL: Unbelievable.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And, and
20 first of all, let me say, I can't imagine.
21 Never been in that situation, so I'm not going
22 to sit here and try to say I understand. I
23 don't. I don't understand.

24 MS. PICKRELL: You don't go to
25 the phone.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And, and,
2 and so I've got to take what you tell me because
3 I've never been in that position; does that make
4 sense?

5 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm, yes.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And so I'm
7 relying on you to kind of clue me in. And I
8 know some of this is going to be uncomfortable,
9 and that's why I've got Karen in here, okay?
10 But I, I need you to give me as much detail as
11 possible about what happened last night, and I
12 know some of that's going to be uncomfortable,
13 but for everybody's sake, I've got to do this,
14 okay?

15 MS. PICKRELL: He -- at, at
16 dinner -- after dinner, there was another
17 altercation about something, something that --
18 something, and it didn't -- it, it, it, it
19 doesn't matter what you say. You never say the
20 right thing. You're damned if you do, and
21 you're damned if you don't --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- with this guy.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I, I don't

1 remember if he fell asleep, maybe, in the chair
2 after dinner.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: He was sitting
5 there by the window, and there was this -- I
6 don't remember, but there was stuff everywhere.
7 I mean, everywhere, and I thought, You know
8 what, Gregg? And I have done this over and over
9 again. I have gone in and just gotten in bed.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: And just lay
12 there.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And is that
14 what you did after he was -- he's asleep in the
15 chair.

16 MS. PICKRELL: I think he passed
17 out in the chair.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? And --

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And when
21 you say bed, you're talking about the bedroom
22 that I was -- that I saw him in when I was
23 there.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

1 That's where you went.

2 MS. PICKRELL: I went in there.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: My dogs -- I left
5 my dogs out because I have -- my pit bull
6 usually sleeps in the bedroom, but he would
7 never -- he -- he's threatened to kill him.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

9 MS. PICKRELL: He was actually my
10 partner that shot -- it was his dog.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: Okay, and so
13 anyway, I just -- I went in and I just lay
14 there. And then, the next thing I knew, he was
15 there.

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, give
17 me, give me some kind of reference of time here.
18 How long was this?

19 MS. PICKRELL: This is, this is
20 at -- this is now four in the morning.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay, so --

22 MS. PICKRELL: I remember looking

23 --

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay, so,
25 so he's been passed out in the chair.

1 MS. PICKRELL: Not for long.
2 This, this whole night went on and on. It just
3 seemed like it was an endless -- another endless
4 movie.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Another endless
7 movie, and it was -- another recording, and --

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, let's
9 go from when he passes out in the chair and you
10 go back to the bedroom.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Lay down.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You lay
13 down.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Lay down.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: How long
16 did that, that little respite last?

17 MS. PICKRELL: I believe I looked
18 at the clock, and when I lay down, it was about
19 4:00 or 4:30 in the morning, and then he -- and
20 my mother was supposed to meet me at nine this
21 morning.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

23 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? To -- I
24 have a vaccine I got -- vaccine for the horses.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: Flu and rhino
2 vaccine, and I told my mom, Let's feed a little
3 later this morning because -- this is last night
4 or yesterday or whatever --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- because I've
7 got the vaccine and what we'll do -- what I
8 usually do is get up at 5:30, and we move 20
9 head of horses, one by one, into paddocks --

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: -- to eat grass.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: It saves hay, and
14 they eat grass.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And -- but this
17 morning -- that's what I did yesterday morning,
18 but this morning, because the vaccine was here
19 and I wanted to get the horses vaccinated --

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- which I do
22 myself.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

24 MS. PICKRELL: I told my mom,
25 Let's start a little later. What we'll do is,

1 we'll go down and get the hay in the barn and
2 we'll feed the horses, and I'll vaccinate as we
3 feed.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Excuse me.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: So my mom -- that
8 was, that was understood. She was going to be
9 there at 9:00 this morning.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: So I don't
12 remember what time he came in. I don't remember
13 the time --

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But this is
15 when you looked at the clock, 4:00 or 4:30?

16 MS. PICKRELL: This, this --
17 when, when I --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You kind of
19 woke up and --

20 MS. PICKRELL: When, when I --
21 no, no. When I went in -- this whole thing went
22 on for, I mean -- I think that he actually got
23 there later than I think -- than I thought.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: I think that --

1 really, I think we're thinking -- I mean, I
2 think -- because I was really late yesterday
3 getting done. I don't think I got into the
4 house until about 8:00. It was about 8:00, and
5 then I took a shower. I don't have a hot water
6 heater that works in my house, and so I went
7 over to the apartment, which is next to the
8 barn, and I took a shower over there.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: And I came back
11 and started, you know -- got the sauce and
12 things going and spaghetti boiling and all that
13 stuff. And so I think that, really, when he
14 came out there, it was later than, than I think.
15 I think it was later. I think it was probably
16 maybe 11?

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: Maybe 11:30, maybe
19 -- I don't think it was quite midnight. So it
20 wasn't that long of a time because it was maybe,
21 let's say, 11:00, 11:30 --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- that he got
24 there, and then it was 4:30 when I lay down,
25 okay? That's, what, five hours?

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: Four or five
3 hours, something like that, and --

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So this is
5 when -- 4:00 or 4:30 is when you go to bed.

6 MS. PICKRELL: When I went to, I
7 went to sleep. That -- I went, I went and lay
8 down --

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So you guys
10 are awake from basically 11:00 to 4:00 or 4:30
11 in the morning, and this is kind of going on in
12 that --

13 MS. PICKRELL: He, he passed, he
14 passed out in the chair before I went and lay
15 down.

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

17 MS. PICKRELL: Okay, and --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Now, and --

19 MS. PICKRELL: Then the --

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You know, I
21 got to try to -- I'm trying to get this all
22 straight in my mind, so he gets there, let's say
23 around 11 or so?

24 MS. PICKRELL: It was, it was --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: How long

1 before he passed out? How long do you think
2 we're talking about?

3 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, well, if I
4 went and lay down around 4:00 or 4:30, I, I
5 think he was -- I went in -- that's when I
6 thought, Okay -- it was about that time when he
7 passed out, right before I went to lay down.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.
9 Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? And I lay
11 down, and the next thing I knew, he was standing
12 over me and got -- took his clothes off and got
13 in bed. And, of course, he wanted to have sex.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Now, he --

15 MS. PICKRELL: After, after the
16 -- after all this --

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

18 MS. PICKRELL: -- sex does every
19 -- sex, you know -- sex makes everything fine.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And so that -- we
22 had sex. You know, it was like, you do what you
23 do, Gregg.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: You just do it.

1 And then I remember he went -- we went to sleep.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

3 MS. PICKRELL: And -- how -- I
4 don't know what time it was. It was probably
5 maybe quarter till seven. He woke up, and he
6 wanted to have sex again.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

8 MS. PICKRELL: And then got mad
9 because, you know, I was like, okay, I'm awake.
10 Okay.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: You know, and this
13 and that. And I said, My mom's going to be here
14 at 9:00. I need to get, get you out of here.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: I need to get you
17 back into Camden.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And he got mad
20 because at that point, there was, you know,
21 there was no more sex.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: And he got mad.
24 And -- I'm sorry. I'm a little --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: That's all

1 right. Take your time.

2 MS. PICKRELL: I said, I've got,
3 I've got to get up, and I've got to call my mom.
4 And my mom can't hear. She, she's been deaf all
5 of -- since I was a child.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And she has a
8 hearing aid, but Dr. McAlvin (PHONETIC) gave her
9 some drops to try to get things churned up in
10 there --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: -- so she can hear
13 better with the hearing aids. So she can't
14 hear, and she can't hear her phone, so I called
15 her, and I thought -- I said -- I think I left
16 her a message, and I said, Mom -- I didn't tell
17 her he was, he was there.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

19 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? And I just
20 said, I, I -- we need to change this -- the
21 meeting date -- meeting time until 10:00,
22 because I figured that would give me time to get
23 him back into town and get me back to the farm.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

25 Now, what time -- about what time was this you

1 called Mom?

2 MS. PICKRELL: This, this is --
3 it was before 8:00. I think it was around -- I
4 can't remember. The recordings are on my mom's
5 recorder --

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- that I called
8 her.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, I'm
10 not -- you know, it doesn't have to be exact.
11 I'm just trying to --

12 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I just said,
13 I just said, Mom, we need to change the, the,
14 the time till -- and I didn't say why. I just
15 said we need to change -- I think I said, I'm
16 running late, or something.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: We'll meet at
19 10:00.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And, and he, at
22 that point, was awake, and then he went back to
23 sleep, and then when he woke up again, that's
24 when he got mad about he wanted to have sex
25 again.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, you
3 know -- so I just said, Look, I've got to -- we
4 -- you know, got to get my mom organized. I've
5 got to get you out of here.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Blah, blah, blah,
8 and he said, Oh, yeah, that's right. You don't
9 want to get caught. And I said -- by my mom.
10 And I was like, She didn't know he was there
11 last night. Nobody knew he was there last
12 night.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And -- except me
15 and, I guess, the cab driver or whatever. But
16 anyway, the next thing that happened after that
17 this morning -- it feels like, it feels like it
18 was, like, three days ago now.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

20 MS. PICKRELL: But anyway, the
21 next thing that happened was, he was mad about
22 the sex.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: And then he wanted
25 his back rubbed. Meanwhile, I've got this

1 swollen face, and, I mean, I'm, like, going, you
2 know, this is -- this, this guy is unbelievable.
3 But anyway, he turned over and wanted his back
4 rubbed. And he had -- Dr. Brandt? Dr. Brandt
5 -- my mother had gone for injections because she
6 has -- and my mother helped him and took him to
7 Dr. Brandt, and he has a bad back --

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

9 MS. PICKRELL: -- problem. And
10 he always wants me to rub his back. And he
11 didn't get the injections. He was going to, and
12 then he decided not to have the injections. But
13 he has a problem with his -- he has -- Dr.
14 Brandt said he had arthritis in the back. So
15 I'm rubbing his back, and I said, Okay, let --
16 you know, we got to, we got to get moving here
17 and this and that, and he got his -- I got my
18 clothes on, and he said, well, I guess that's
19 the end -- made some snide remark -- I guess
20 that's the end of that or whatever.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, well,
23 I've got to get you into town. And then he
24 discovered he was missing one of his earrings,
25 and he had a fit about the earring.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: One of the
3 diamond-y type things. And started swearing,
4 and I said, well, Monty, there's only one place
5 the earring can be, is in the bed.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, I took
8 my earrings in the bed. And he said, No, you --
9 said something about losing the earring or I
10 stole the earring or something; I don't know.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: He said, I'm going
13 to kill you. I'm going to kill you. And he
14 started getting that way again.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: He started getting
17 that thing that he has, and it doesn't matter if
18 he's, you know, even had sleep. I mean, he has
19 a temper.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And anybody that
22 knows him knows that.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Anybody that knows
25 him knows that. So he started with this, and,

1 and I had -- I've always kept the gun by my
2 music -- there's a music machine there.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: There's a --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Where at in
6 the house?

7 MS. PICKRELL: Right, right
8 outside the, the bedroom door there's some CD's
9 and some crates, and there's like a --

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So when I
11 walk into the, walk into the house --

12 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm, if you
13 take a left --

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- you got
15 to make that left --

16 MS. PICKRELL: Right.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, okay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: Around there, and
19 just right against the wall -- here's the
20 bedroom door.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Right on this
23 wall, before you go into the bathroom, is, you
24 know, a boom box-y type thing.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

1 MS. PICKRELL: You know, nothing
2 fancy, just a little thingamajig. And all my
3 CD's that I've collected for 500 years and
4 everything else. And I --

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And that's
6 where you kept the gun. Okay.

7 MS. PICKRELL: I always kept the
8 gun there. And I've never used that gun.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: What kind
10 of gun was that?

11 MS. PICKRELL: It's a Beretta.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Beretta.
13 Do you remember what caliber?

14 MS. PICKRELL: Thirty --

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: .380, .25,
16 .22?

17 MS. PICKRELL: No, I, I don't --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: None of
19 those ring a bell?

20 MS. PICKRELL: I don't -- I'm not
21 a gun person.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

23 MS. PICKRELL: I'm just not a gun
24 person.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: At all.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: That's
3 fine. How did you --

4 MS. PICKRELL: He came and shot
5 that gun once. I remember he shot the gun.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, he's
7 fired it before?

8 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm. He fired
9 that gun.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: How did you
11 get the gun? I mean, where did it come from?

12 MS. PICKRELL: My mother bought
13 it.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: My mother bought
16 it for me because when I -- I came here with a
17 pistol.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And, of course, my
20 partner had an arsenal.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

22 MS. PICKRELL: He was into guns.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

24 MS. PICKRELL: And I just never
25 was. I never have been. But -- and I have also

1 a, a shotgun that I've never -- it came with us
2 --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- across the
5 country when we moved. But my other gun was
6 stolen. My little pistol that I had -- I don't
7 know whether it was a Ruger or something that I
8 had, and I just never -- I think the only thing
9 that I've only shot was a horse that was dying,
10 and I shot it in the head because I couldn't get
11 a vet.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

13 MS. PICKRELL: This was in
14 Arizona.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: But I'm just not
17 -- I don't do that.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

19 MS. PICKRELL: I just don't do
20 that. But anyway, the gun was there, and I kept
21 the gun in maybe the second drawer --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- or something
24 like that of the -- second or third drawer in
25 there. I also -- the other place I kept that

1 gun was in the -- actually, I moved it from my
2 dresser. There's a dresser in my bedroom --

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- drawers. I
5 always kept that gun in the top drawer, and then
6 when he came and wanted to shoot my gun -- he
7 came out one night, and this is some -- a long
8 -- this is quite a long time ago.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: He had a gun with
11 him. He had a gun. He -- and he was shooting
12 the gun in the air and getting crazy. He was,
13 you know, drunk.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And it was raining
16 that night. I remember that. And he said, Let
17 me shoot your gun. So he shot that gun once. I
18 don't think anybody else has shot that gun
19 because my mother bought that gun for me because
20 the other one that I had when I came across the
21 country was stolen, probably by somebody who
22 worked here.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You
24 remember how long ago that was that she bought
25 that gun?

1 MS. PICKRELL: Maybe 2008?

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: 2008 or 2009

4 maybe?

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And do you
6 know if she bought it brand new --

7 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- or did
9 she buy it from somebody, or --

10 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, she bought
11 it from a store. She went to a store.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: A gun
13 store?

14 MS. PICKRELL: This guy right
15 here --

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Randall?

17 MS. PICKRELL: Randall.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: He took her to the
20 store.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: It's a store in, I
23 guess, in --

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Here in
25 Camden, or --

1 MS. PICKRELL: Lugoff or here, I
2 don't know.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: I don't know.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But a local
6 store.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Right.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: And I, I didn't
10 have a gun, and my mother said -- and this guy's
11 a -- really a good guy --

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: -- and he knew --
14 he knows guns.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

16 MS. PICKRELL: Everybody knows
17 guns, but I don't. But anyway, he took my
18 mother and said -- and they -- she bought the
19 gun, and she bought the guns, and she has a gun.
20 She has a little pistol.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: I don't have any
23 idea what it is or any -- I don't understand
24 that kind of thing --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: No, that's

1 fine. That's fine.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- you know,
3 because I'm a horse trainer.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

5 MS. PICKRELL: So -- but anyway,
6 that, that's how I got the gun. My mother
7 bought it, and it was an expensive gun, I think.
8 I don't, I don't know anything about guns, but
9 --

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, yeah,
11 Beretta's a good gun.

12 MS. PICKRELL: Well --

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: It's a,
14 it's a quality weapon.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Is it? Well, that
16 -- this guy, this guy helped her.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

18 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, and
20 anybody that knows guns would know that, so.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And, and it, and
22 it was small, and it was something that I --
23 also, I, I always travel with a gun because if
24 you have an accident and you have to put an
25 animal down --

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- you have to do
3 that.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, yeah.
5 Yeah.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And I --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I
8 understand.

9 MS. PICKRELL: I've never done
10 that, but I've had friends that have had
11 horrendous things on the road.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And, you know,
14 when you go -- when you drive 13, 14 straight
15 hours with horses and stuff, I mean, anything
16 can happen, so I always carried the gun with me.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

18 MS. PICKRELL: It was always in
19 my truck when I went, you know, anyplace, but --
20 I mean, with the horses.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure. But
22 last night, you had it stored in this little --

23 MS. PICKRELL: I had it --

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- boom
25 box-type thing.

1 MS. PICKRELL: It was right
2 behind the -- it was right -- no, it was in a
3 drawer. It was in a -- one of the drawers.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So I'm
5 walking in. There's the bedroom.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I make a
8 left going into the bedroom.

9 MS. PICKRELL: Okay --

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: It's going
11 to be to my right.

12 MS. PICKRELL: No, it's to your
13 left.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: To my left.
15 okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: Here, here's the
17 bedroom door.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: There's another
20 door here, which is another room.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yes.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Then the bathroom.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: And right against
25 this wall, right against this wall is the boom

1 box.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: In between
3 the two bedrooms?

4 MS. PICKRELL: No.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: It, it's right
7 behind the tables that you walk around to the
8 left.

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

10 MS. PICKRELL: It's right against
11 -- there's a little piece of wall there like,
12 like that. And that's where --

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So it's
14 jutting out, and I've got this --

15 MS. PICKRELL: There's a, there's
16 a cabinet --

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- this
18 (INDISTINCT) here, and then past that is the
19 restroom is the other bedrooms.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Right.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. I
22 know what you're talking about.

23 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- the guns

1 are -- not the guns. The bullets are in there.
2 There's a box of bull -- Beretta -- or -- I
3 don't know whether they're Berettas, but they're
4 the gun -- the bullets that go with that gun.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: In, in that -- one
7 of those drawers.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. So
9 we --

10 MS. PICKRELL: If -- that --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Over here
12 to your left, you're -- he's in the bedroom
13 still.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Very --

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: He's, he's
16 upset about this earring.

17 MS. PICKRELL: Earring.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: Furious about the
20 earring.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Furious about his
23 earring.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: What, at
25 this point, leads you to say, Hm, this is going

1 to get out of control. I'd better do something.

2 MS. PICKRELL: Because he was --
3 when he -- he does this sort of a build-up
4 thing. You know, when he -- it's like, it's
5 like he inflate -- he flates, inflates or
6 whatever, and, and he was like this, and, and he
7 was getting to that, that thing.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: And I mean, I had
10 already been through --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

12 MS. PICKRELL: -- this last
13 night.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And I, I just
16 remember -- he said, I'm going to come, and I'm
17 going to kill you. If I cannot find this
18 earring, I'm going to come and fucking kill you.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

20 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, and, you
21 know, worse language than that. I mean, much
22 worse.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, you
24 are not going to offend our sensibilities.
25 We're work for a sheriff's office, so, okay?

1 We're used to that. We've all used it, too, so
2 don't feel bad, so --

3 MS. PICKRELL: So then --

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So be as
5 explicit as you need to be.

6 MS. PICKRELL: That, that was --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You're not
8 going to hurt our feelings.

9 MS. PICKRELL: It was that. It
10 was the language, and it was the -- and I said,
11 well, you know, I'll find the earring for you.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: No, I'm going to,
14 I'm going to find this earring. I'm going to --
15 da-da-da-da-da, and everything else, and he
16 started to get this thing. It's like he does
17 this, and he gets this look on his face, and the
18 next thing I knew, he, he, he turned at me, and
19 then he said, I'm going to, I'm going to come
20 and kill you, and then he turned to the bed, and
21 he was looking at the -- in the bed for the
22 earring, and I thought, You know what? I'm
23 going to get the gun, and I'm going to point it
24 at him, and I'm going to say, Monty, just come
25 on.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: Come on. And it's
3 the first time I've ever done that because I've
4 always been afraid to even call 911.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And he said, I'm
7 going to find this earring, and I'm going to
8 fucking kill you, Gregg. I'm going to fucking
9 kill you. And the next thing I knew, I, I just,
10 I just shot the gun. I just shot the damn gun.
11 I shot the damn gun. Oh, my God. And when I
12 saw that he was -- he went down, I thought, Oh,
13 my God, I've hit this guy. And I went and got
14 my phone, and I called 911 right off the bat
15 with the gun in my hand.

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.
17 What was it this time that made you pull the
18 trigger?

19 MS. PICKRELL: I've been so close
20 to death, and I've told him that. I've been so
21 close to death so many times --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- at the hands of
24 this guy, and I told him, I, I cannot leave. I
25 cannot leave this earth with my mother here,

1 alone, and all these animals, all these horses.
2 I can't leave this earth.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.
4 Here's some more tissues, okay, Gregg? Gregg,
5 what was it that was different about this time
6 than any other time that made you grab that gun
7 and do this?

8 MS. PICKRELL: I, I just can't --
9 I just can't take any more beating. I just
10 can't take the beating anymore, and the terrible
11 things he said about my mother, who's helped
12 him, and I just can't take it anymore. I can't
13 take it anymore. I'm sorry. I'm --

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You don't
15 have to apologize.

16 MS. PICKRELL: Just can't take it
17 anymore.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Just take
19 your time.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And I went, I went
21 with the gun in my hand and my phone -- because
22 I had my phone hidden last night from him. I
23 hid it.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I got -- I had

1 the gun, and I put the gun in this hand, and I
2 got the -- went and got my phone.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: And I went
5 outside. And I was going outside. I had his
6 number blocked too. I had his number blocked,
7 and then he remembered my mother's phone number,
8 so, I mean, it's -- I had, I -- basically,
9 because of the, the hour difference in Arizona
10 --

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: -- I would turn my
13 phone off at night.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Anyway because
16 people call me --

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

18 MS. PICKRELL: -- ridiculous, the
19 three-hour thing out there. And I had my
20 mother's cell phone, and he knew that number
21 too. But I just, I just didn't -- it's been six
22 years of -- I just don't, I don't want to get
23 hurt anymore.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: I don't want to

1 get hurt anymore. And you know, when you live
2 like that, you put pair of dark glasses on, and
3 you put, like, a mock turtle on or whatever, and
4 you cover yourself.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Nobody even
7 notices unless you take your glasses off and you
8 have a black eye, which I've had over and over
9 again. I've had black eyes. I've had these
10 horrible -- I've got them in, I've got them in
11 my phone. I mean, I've got pictures in my
12 drawers.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: I just -- I kept
15 things, you know. I kept everything because
16 Barbara, Barbara helped me a lot. But I kept it
17 because I, I went to Barbara, and I said -- I
18 gave her pictures, and it was -- after this trip
19 to Louisiana --

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- I gave her some
22 pictures. I don't know if they're still on file
23 here, but she said, Gregg -- and she's -- she
24 was very good to me. But she said, Gregg, These
25 kind of things happen. When, when Dan shot

1 himself, I, I never saw anything worse. I --
2 his whole head came off in front of me.

3 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

4 All right, Gregg --

5 MS. PICKRELL: I'm sorry.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Hey, no,
7 you're okay. Take a little break here, okay?
8 All right? You need some more water or
9 anything? Are you good? Okay. Just take a
10 little break. All right. We're not -- I'm not
11 going to ask you anymore questions right now. I
12 just want you to sit here and -- all right.
13 We're going to get through this, all right?
14 We'll get this all figured out.

15 MS. PICKRELL: They told me not
16 to go back in the house. The 911 people told
17 me.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.
19 When, when -- let me ask you this, and if you
20 need more time, I'll stop right now. Are you
21 okay?

22 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You okay?

24 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: I'm okay.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Where I saw
3 him when I went into the room, that's where he
4 was standing. He was on this side of the bed?
5 Got out.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: He's, he's
8 doing this bowing up thing to you. You're in
9 the doorway, correct?

10 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You've
12 already got the gun.

13 MS. PICKRELL: No, I, I was -- I,
14 I went in, I went in to help him try to find the
15 earring.

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

17 MS. PICKRELL: The earring, the
18 earring thing was, was huge.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But you
20 already had the gun with you?

21 MS. PICKRELL: No. No, no, no,
22 no, no, no, no, no, no.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.
24 Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: I went in to help

1 him find his damn earring.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

3 MS. PICKRELL: And it was -- I
4 mean, I just said, Monty, let's go. I'm going
5 to get you home. I got to get my horses fed. I
6 haven't fed my horses this morning, and I said,
7 I got to get my horses fed, and my mom's going
8 to be here, and we need to vaccinate and this
9 and that. I said, I need -- I'll find the
10 earring.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: I'll take the bed
13 apart, and I will find your earring.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And I'm sure
16 that's where it is, unless it's -- I know,
17 during any struggling last night -- I don't, I
18 don't do anything. I just let him, you know,
19 like kill me.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: I -- you don't
22 fight back because I learned that, I learned
23 that it was worse if I tried to defend myself --

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

25 MS. PICKRELL: -- that way.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: And I learned
3 that, and he knew it. He knew it. So I said,
4 Monty, come on. I'll find the earring. And
5 I'll give your earring -- I'll bring it to your
6 house. I'll put it in the mail. I'll --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

8 MS. PICKRELL: -- or whatever.
9 what -- that -- you know, I'll get you your
10 earring.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

12 MS. PICKRELL: And he just kind
13 of went like this at me, and he said, No, I'm
14 going to find my earring. I am going to find my
15 fucking earring, or whatever.

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: And he said, And
18 when I do, I'm going to do you. And I think
19 that there was a lot of --

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And what
21 did you take that to mean when he said that?

22 MS. PICKRELL: I knew that it was
23 referring to probably back a few hours or an
24 hour or so ago, about the sex.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: And he said, I'm
2 going to do you, and then I'm going to kill you.
3 I'm going to do you, and I'm going to kill you.
4 I'm going to find my fucking earring. I said, I
5 will find the earring. And he started doing
6 this, and he started this and that, and it's
7 just --

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Tell me
9 what happened. So he's doing this. He's bowing
10 up at you. What do you do? What's your next
11 move?

12 MS. PICKRELL: I went and got the
13 gun.

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: And I thought, I'm
16 going to point the gun at him, and I'm going to
17 say, Monty, let's go. Let's go. And --

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But that's
19 what you're thinking. This is your plan: I'm
20 going to, I'm going to get him out here because
21 I'm going to point this gun at him. I'm going
22 to get him out of here.

23 MS. PICKRELL: And you're going
24 to get out of here.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. What

1 actually happened?

2 MS. PICKRELL: I didn't want him
3 to get the gun from me.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Because I knew
6 that either I would be destroyed --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

8 MS. PICKRELL: -- or whipped to
9 death with the gun or something.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah.
11 Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, you know,
13 he's, he's got this movie thing going, you know,
14 and anyway, I -- when he -- he went something
15 like this, and I just, I just pulled the -- I
16 pulled the trigger.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay. When
18 you, when you pulled the trigger, the gun went
19 off. Do you know where it hit him?

20 MS. PICKRELL: No.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: What, what
22 happened next?

23 MS. PICKRELL: He went down.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, Oh, my

1 God, Gregg, what have you done? What have you
2 done? And I thought -- it was like with Dan,
3 when Dan went down, I went straight and called
4 911 and said, Please come out here and send,
5 send the ambulance.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And I said the
8 same thing this morning. I said, Please send an
9 ambulance. I've just shot someone. And I had
10 no idea.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: I even asked -- I
13 asked the guy that drove me here, I said, Is he,
14 is he okay? Is he still alive? And he said, I
15 don't know. I didn't go in there. And that's
16 what he said to me.

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, and
18 that's true because we -- when we investigators
19 get there, we kind of make even our own people
20 leave so that we can do our thing, okay, so he
21 didn't know much. He just knew enough that I
22 told him to bring you here, okay?

23 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah. No, I know.
24 I just got --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, he

1 wasn't trying to be rude to you. I promise.

2 MS. PICKRELL: No, he was, he was
3 very nice.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, he's
5 a nice young man, so.

6 MS. PICKRELL: I didn't --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Where was
8 your phone at? Because you said you had hidden
9 the phone, right?

10 MS. PICKRELL: I put the phone in
11 the cabinet behind the front door.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: There's, there's
14 some books there.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Got you.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And I had put the
17 phone there, and I had it -- it was on airplane.
18 I didn't have it on.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Because if my
21 phone went off and somebody called me, that was
22 another --

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: More
24 issues?

25 MS. PICKRELL: Who is -- who,

1 who's calling?

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: That's a
3 trigger for him? Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: Who's calling you?
5 who's calling you to fuck you, and --

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Got you.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- on and on and
8 on. And so I -- you know, and that's why I say
9 about Arizona with the three hour difference.

10 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: People would call
12 me.

13 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

14 MS. PICKRELL: You know, people

15 --

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: They don't
17 think about the time.

18 MS. PICKRELL: They don't think
19 about the time and, you know, they're down on
20 the border, they have a couple of cocktails, and
21 they call you, you know.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

23 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, that kind
24 of thing.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

1 MS. PICKRELL: So -- and, and
2 friends or people -- I mean, that's where I came
3 from.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

5 MS. PICKRELL: You know, and.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right,
7 well, just take a nice deep breath for me, okay?
8 Just relax for a moment. Let's just take a
9 little break, okay? I want you to -- I know
10 this is very stressful. I know this is very
11 painful, okay, and, again, I apologize, but this
12 is what I have to do so -- to make sure we get
13 everything straight.

14 MS. PICKRELL: I, I understand.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Thank you.

16 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, I
17 understand.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: So I'm --
19 we're going to give you just a moment to kind of
20 calm down and regroup, okay? And then we'll
21 come back in, and we'll, we'll get this finished
22 up as quickly as I can, I promise you, because I
23 know this is not easy for you, okay? Is there
24 anything I can do for you right now?

25 MS. PICKRELL: No, I -- can I get

1 a little bit more water?

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Absolutely.
3 I might even be able to scrounge up some ice for
4 you. How's that?

5 DEPUTY DEVORS: Here, let me get
6 that. I'll bring it right back.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Thank, thank you
8 very much.

9 DEPUTY DEVORS: You're welcome.
10 Okay, here you go, hon.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Thanks.

12 DEPUTY DEVORS: And I'll be right
13 back, okay?

14 MS. PICKRELL: Thank you very
15 much.

16 DEPUTY DEVORS: You're welcome.

17 (INDISTINCT)

18 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, my God.

19 DEPUTY DEVORS: All right, Gregg.
20 I noticed a red mark on your arm on this side.
21 Do you mind if I get it right here? would that
22 be okay?

23 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

24 DEPUTY DEVORS: All right. You
25 can just lay it the way it was if that's

1 comfortable. Just hard to see.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Is it
3 showing up?

4 DEPUTY DEVORS: But I can see it.
5 I think that's better. Okay.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I, I know
7 this has been a long morning for you, okay, and
8 I really can't think of anything else I need to
9 ask you about right now, so what I want to do
10 is, is there anything else you want to tell me?
11 And, and let me caveat that before. If you
12 would feel more comfortable telling Karen
13 without me here, we can do that, too, okay?
14 However you're comfortable. I just want --

15 MS. PICKRELL: I, I --

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Are you
17 okay with me?

18 MS. PICKRELL: I want -- I just
19 -- yes.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: I just want the
22 truth.

23 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yes, ma'am.

24 MS. PICKRELL: I just want it --

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And, and

1 that's all we're here for, obviously.

2 MS. PICKRELL: I just want to say
3 the truth.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure. Is
5 there anything else you want to tell us about
6 what, what's gone on -- past, this morning, last
7 night -- anything else you want to tell us
8 about?

9 MS. PICKRELL: It's just been --
10 so many times I thought I was going to die. So
11 many times. That guy's a strong guy.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.
13 Did he work for you? Was he on the payroll? I
14 mean --

15 MS. PICKRELL: He was 2007, and
16 at that point, everything -- we changed
17 everything over, and 2008, everything went to
18 the accountant.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Tom Myers of
21 Sheheen -- what --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- what -- down on
24 Fair Street?

25 DEPUTY DEVORS: Right.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: So everything was
3 recorded in 2008. 2007 we were moving here, and
4 we, we paid people, but we didn't, we didn't get
5 into employment and all that stuff.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Because basically
8 we were switching everything --

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Well, I
10 mean, I don't mean as far as --

11 MS. PICKRELL: But, but, but --

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: -- having
13 on the books or anything.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Well, yeah. No,
15 on --

16 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: But do --
17 did he get paid to help you around the farm?

18 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah.

21 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: That's all
22 I'm asking.

23 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah.

24 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah, and --

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: And what
2 kind of work did he do around the farm?

3 MS. PICKRELL: He wanted to learn
4 about the horses.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And we had a bunch
7 of guys that worked for us.

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

9 MS. PICKRELL: And, you know, my
10 partner at that time -- we had way too many
11 people working for us.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: At some point. I
14 mean, Dan was, Dan was my partner.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And that six
17 months of -- that we were first here, it was --
18 I did five round trips to the Mexican border.

19 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: By myself in my
21 truck.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Right.

23 MS. PICKRELL: And getting here
24 was enormous. It was enormous.

25 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: And everybody that
2 -- basically, I think, everybody came -- became
3 legal on the payroll on, on the books in 2008.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Because that --
6 2007 was a --

7 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure. I
8 mean, you were just kind of flying by the seat
9 of your pants trying to get things set up.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Right, right.

11 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure. I
12 understand.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And, yeah, trying
14 to get moved back here.

15 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Sure.

16 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, we brought
17 30 head of horses here.

18 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, wow.
19 Yeah, that's a lot of trips.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And six head of
21 cattle.

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: How big is
23 the trailer that you have?

24 MS. PICKRELL: Well, I have -- I
25 had them commercially brought.

1 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I had to
3 have the horses commercially brought.

4 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: I got you.

5 MS. PICKRELL: But we -- Dan and
6 I hauled the cattle, and -- but anyway, it was
7 enormous, and, and then losing Dan --

8 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Mm-hmm.
9 Kind of threw everything into -- hey.

10 DEPUTY DEVORS: Hey, how are you
11 doing?

12 MALE SPEAKER: How are y'all?

13 (INDISTINCT)

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Rick
15 DeVors.

16 MR. COX: William Cox

17 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Oh, nice to
18 meet you.

19 MR. COX: My pleasure.

20 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: This is
21 Karen DeVors.

22 DEPUTY DEVORS: Karen DeVors.

23 MR. COX: Hey, Karen. How are
24 you?

25 DEPUTY DEVORS: Nice to meet you.

1 MR. COX: Thanks.

2 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Would you
3 like a chair, Mr. Cox?

4 MR. COX: Yeah. If y'all could
5 give us a little bit, I'd appreciate it.

6 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah.

7 MALE SPEAKER: Now, this is a
8 recorder room, Mr. Cox. If you want to --

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: You want to
10 go somewhere it's not recorded?

11 MR. COX: We might as well.

12 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Okay.

13 DEPUTY DEVORS: (INDISTINCT)

14 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Just go
15 with your attorney, and we're going to let you
16 talk to him for just a few moments. Actually,
17 we were, we were done, Mr. Cox.

18 MR. COX: I thought, I thought
19 that might be the case. I think Rick had told
20 me that, that, that y'all had been talking and
21 she had been cooperating (INDISTINCT) --

22 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah, I
23 just, I just wanted to ask, you know -- we were
24 just talking about if there's anything else she
25 wanted to let me know, and if you guys decide

1 there's anything you need to let us know, we'll
2 just come back in here when you're done. How's
3 that?

4 MR. COX: Thank you.

5 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: All right?
6 Thanks, Gregg.

7 MALE SPEAKER: You want to show
8 him to a room (INDISTINCT)?

9 INVESTIGATOR DEVORS: Yeah. You
10 got it?

11 DEPUTY DEVORS: I got it. Down
12 here and make a left.

13 01:25:58

14 (END OF VIDEO FILE)

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 CERTIFICATE OF TRANSCRIPTIONIST

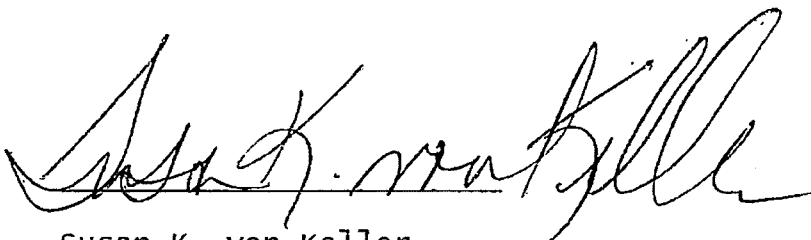
2 I, Susan K. von Keller, do hereby certify:

3 That the foregoing video file entitled
4 "CD_ch03_1409111014_1409111139_00.avi" was
5 transcribed; that the foregoing transcript as
6 typed is a true, accurate and complete record of
7 the audio file to the best of my ability under
8 the prevailing circumstances.

9 I further certify that I am neither related
10 to nor counsel for any party to the cause
11 pending or interested in the events thereof.

12 Witness my hand, I have hereunto affixed my
13 official seal this 11th day of November, 2016,
14 at Columbia, Richland County, South Carolina.

15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25



Susan K. von Keller

Notary Public

State of South Carolina at Large

My Commission expires:

March 8, 2026

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

TRANSCRIBED AUDIO FILE

9

10

11

12

13

CD_ch03_1409111211_1409111357_00.avi

14

Gregg Pickrell Interview 9-11-14

15

16

17

18

19

20

COMPUSCRIPTS, INC.

21

CLIENT FOCUSED. DEADLINE DRIVEN.

22

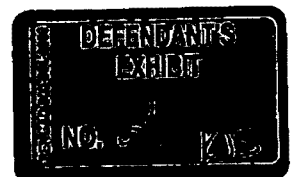
23

24

803.988.0086

25

888.988.0086

www.compuscripts.com

00:00:01

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: All right.
You spoke with Investigator Devors this morning,
and I'm sure he Mirandized you and had you sign
a form --

MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- stating
that you understood your rights.

MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: My name is
Rick Bailey. I'm also an investigator here.
I'm familiar with Mr. Cox. I've known him for a
good while. But he has told me that he is
acting as legal counsel for you at this time,
that y'all have had some private time to talk
together and there's some more information that
you would like law enforcement to know. Is that
my understanding?

MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.
(INDISTINCT) kind of -- but I had to put that on
record, okay?

MR. COX: Absolutely.

INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: You're
stating there are things that you want to --

1 other things that you want to tell me about?

2 MS. PICKRELL: Yes. First off, I
3 have recorded -- this past six years, I have
4 recorded it by -- with photograph. I, I told
5 previous people I was talking to that there were
6 pictures that I had given to Barbara Jones in
7 two thou -- at the end of 2008, and --

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: -- but I told them
10 that. But I have drawers in that desk, where I
11 left the gun.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: There's drawers in
14 there, and there's old cell phones.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And all they have
17 to do is be plugged in, but there's pictures in
18 them. I also have some pictures in, in the
19 drawers -- I believe they're in the drawers of
20 that -- where the music -- little boom box thing
21 is.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

23 MS. PICKRELL: There's some
24 drawers there in the -- there's -- I think
25 there's some pictures there, or maybe I moved

1 them, also, into the, the drawer in that desk --

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

3 MS. PICKRELL: -- that front
4 desk. But the -- there's, there's pictures I
5 took of myself in the mirror --

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- okay, with a
8 Pentax camera. There's also, I believe, some
9 sort of a order or something-or-other that is a
10 printout that was done in Louisiana because I
11 put him in jail there for this, and that was in
12 2008.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. Was,
14 was any of that paperwork that was issued by a
15 judge in Louisiana clocked in to Kershaw County
16 Courts? Did you go see the clerk of court --

17 MS. PICKRELL: I gave -- I, I --

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- and have
19 it clocked in?

20 MS. PICKRELL: No. No, I didn't.
21 But I did give that information to Barbara
22 Jones.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

24 MS. PICKRELL: And that was --
25 that was the end of 2008 or the beginning of

1 2009 when --

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and
3 forgive me if I ask you questions that have
4 already been asked --

5 MS. PICKRELL: That's okay.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- because
7 I, I was on something else. Are there reports
8 here in Kershaw County over the past years of,
9 of domestic abuse or anything --

10 MS. PICKRELL: No.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- between
12 you and him? Law enforcement was never
13 notified?

14 MS. PICKRELL: No. I did call
15 you all the first weekend of August, and he had
16 driven up.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Now,
18 somebody at the scene told me about that --

19 MS. PICKRELL: (INDISTINCT)

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- where he
21 was --

22 MS. PICKRELL: (INDISTINCT)

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: --
24 intoxicated?

25 MS. PICKRELL: He was

1 intoxicated. He came in his employer at the
2 time's vehicle --

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- who did not
5 know that he did not have a license --

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- and he can't
8 get one because he had some sort of problem in
9 California with a DUI.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Also, on record,
12 he was in the military in San Diego --

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: -- and in Lemoore.
15 I don't know whether this is actually the truth,
16 but I heard that he was court-martialed because
17 of -- he'd, he'd done something to a woman. I
18 don't know whether it was out while they were
19 having fun off the ship or what.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: What, what
21 branch of service was he in?

22 MS. PICKRELL: I don't know. I
23 don't know. I just -- I, I don't know. This is
24 all before (INDISTINCT) --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well, and,

1 and the reason -- and you said San Diego?

2 MS. PICKRELL: San Diego;
3 Lemoore, California; and also in Norfolk. He
4 was in -- stationed in Norfolk.

5 MR. COX: Sounds like Navy.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Navy,
7 that's all --

8 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: --
10 stationed in Norfolk. And that's the reason why
11 -- I mean, we can go back and check records if
12 that's something that becomes an issue for us.
13 And my understanding, this domestic type abuse
14 has been going on for some time?

15 MS. PICKRELL: With me?

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: Six years.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

19 MR. COX: Tell him about the, the
20 cassettes. Besides the photographs, there's
21 something else too.

22 MS. PICKRELL: I also -- because
23 I never knew if I was going to live and I think
24 my biggest fear has been that I would leave my
25 mother with that farm and all those animals --

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, it
2 was y'all's farm?

3 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: It was my
6 mother's, yes.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

8 MS. PICKRELL: And I was, I -- he
9 would leave these obscene, horrible, screaming,
10 yelling voice mails, and I have two recorders
11 that I would record these messages onto.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And, also, he beat
14 me so severely -- I can't remember exactly the
15 date, but the date is on that -- well, there's
16 two cassette -- two recorders, and one might be
17 in the main desk, and the other one might be in
18 that -- in the bureau where the music box is on
19 top of.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: There's, there's,
22 there's two recorders, and, I mean, I could go
23 in and find 'em right now, but to tell you how
24 to find 'em --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I

1 understand. I understand.

2 MS. PICKRELL: They're, they're
3 there.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And it may
5 come to that.

6 MS. PICKRELL: But I, I did
7 record what had happened to me. I believe I had
8 a concussion. I was -- it was -- actually, it
9 was a year ago. It was a year ago. I had gone
10 to my heart doctor and had been diagnosed with
11 blood pressure problems and, and --

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: -- and of heart
14 rate and all that, and I remember it was that,
15 that following week, and it was in August or
16 September. And I remember recording the next
17 day what he had done to me, and I, I can't
18 remember, but I looked like -- I mean, I looked
19 like somebody had just beat me. But -- and
20 that's, that's me, my voice on it, saying --

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. And
22 I understand it's difficult sometimes for women
23 to talk with men about certain situations, and,
24 and I'm really not trying to embarrass you in
25 any way. I'm trying to -- like I said, not

1 knowing what y'all talked about before, I, I,
2 I'm trying to draw a picture in my mind. Y'all
3 have been together for some time?

4 MS. PICKRELL: On and off.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
6 Approximately how long? Do you know?

7 MS. PICKRELL: Six years.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Six years.
9 And that six years, the entire time was here, or
10 what other states? I know you said Louisiana.

11 MR. COX: Well, that was only
12 because they were -- she was racing a horse in
13 Louisiana, and he was working for her.

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, he --

16 MR. COX: So that's why they were
17 there together, is because he was --

18 MS. PICKRELL: Right.

19 MR. COX: -- employed by the farm

20 --

21 MS. PICKRELL: The farm.

22 MR. COX: -- to (INDISTINCT) with
23 the horse (INDISTINCT).

24 MS. PICKRELL: And there was
25 another guy there too.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And
2 approximately how long were y'all in Louisiana?

3 MS. PICKRELL: We were in
4 Louisiana for about six weeks.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. And
6 during that time in Louisiana, an incident
7 happened where you felt it necessary to seek
8 action through the courts?

9 MS. PICKRELL: I, I, I always
10 kept everything that was behind closed doors --
11 always stayed there.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Okay?

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: This became
16 something completely different. We were in a
17 huge barn. It was a shed row with -- I think
18 there was 60 horses in the barn.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And we had four
21 horses there, and I had another guy there. I've
22 given his name to --

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: To the
24 other investigator?

25 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: And he would be
3 out all night drunk, wouldn't show up. The
4 other guy would show up.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And when he did
7 show up, he would slap me and scream obscenities
8 and just be a complete --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: You can say
10 it. I was in the military. I know what's
11 fixing to come out, so don't think you're going
12 to offend me.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Just, just, just
14 he just was -- I mean, it was obscene --

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

16 MS. PICKRELL: -- what he was
17 doing. And people were looking at me, and I,
18 and I, and I thought, you know, This can't go on
19 like this.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

21 MS. PICKRELL: I came, I came
22 here to win a race.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

24 MS. PICKRELL: I didn't come here
25 to, to do this.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: And, anyway, he,
3 he was driving out with this other guy, who
4 vouched for me in Louisiana --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- whose name they
7 have.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: And he was driving
10 out to leave for lunch or whatever, and I was
11 walking from somewhere, and they were -- he and
12 this other guy were driving out, and he threw a,
13 a 20-dollar bill in my hand -- or face, and he
14 said, Here, I found this in the grooming box --
15 something, a bucket or something in the feed
16 room -- in the tack room. And I said, It's not
17 mine. And I put it back in his lap. That's not
18 mine. So then he proceeded to take a Gatorade
19 bottle that was three quarters full and threw it
20 at my eye.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: So I said to
23 myself, You know what? You've got to do
24 something about this. You've got to do
25 something about this right now --

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- because you're
3 not going to get, you're not going to get in the
4 finish line first if you have this bullshit
5 going on.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah, no
7 doubt.

8 MS. PICKRELL: You know? So I
9 called on my cell phone -- I called the front
10 gate of the racetrack -- or the stable gate.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: And they were
13 driving out, and I said, This guy has just --
14 I'm a trainer; my employee has just hit me in
15 the face. And I said, Stop him. So they --
16 Louisiana Downs security came to the stable
17 gate, and they got the cops, Bossier City cops
18 out.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And they put him
21 in jail. And I went through a hearing. I went
22 in front of a judge, and I did all that to keep
23 him in there --

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: -- so I could do

1 what I went there for.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

3 MS. PICKRELL: And it was, it was
4 an, an incredible experience, believe me, in
5 Louisiana, and there were some guys on the
6 racetrack that were pretty clannish --

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

8 MS. PICKRELL: -- and they wanted
9 --

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: They wanted
11 what?

12 MS. PICKRELL: They wanted, they
13 wanted him. And I said, Look, I didn't put him
14 in jail.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

16 MS. PICKRELL: So I ended up
17 having to spend money to those guys to leave him
18 alone when he got out of jail.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Wow.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And I wasn't there
21 when he got out of jail. We had come home.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So y'all
23 came home. Is he living on the farm, or is he
24 living --

25 MS. PICKRELL: No.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: --
2 somewhere else?

3 MS. PICKRELL: No, he, he lives
4 in Kirkwood.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. And
6 you stated that you had had conversations with
7 Ms. Jones in the past? That was our victims
8 advocate under the old administration.

9 MS. PICKRELL: Right.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: She, she was a big
12 help to me because we were only here -- we moved
13 here in 2007 --

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

15 MS. PICKRELL: -- and we were
16 here for six months, and my partner of ten years
17 shot himself.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, all
19 right.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And then --

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: This stuff.
22 Okay.

23 MS. PICKRELL: This, this, this
24 came along. This happened.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So she was

1 helping you out with the stuff, but there was no
2 reports on file of domestic abuse?

3 MS. PICKRELL: Yes. At, at the
4 end of 2008, when I came back from Louisiana --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: I came to her, and
7 I said, This is what's happened.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: After Dan shot
10 himself, I got involved in this horrible thing.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: And she said,
13 Gregg, this kind of thing does happen after what
14 you just went through.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, well,
17 I wish it had never happened, but I want this on
18 file with you, Barbara, because I want, I want
19 this -- because I don't know where this is going
20 to go.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: And that was the
23 end of 2008.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And there's
25 been no contact with law enforcement since then,

1 except for the time you called in him drinking?

2 MS. PICKRELL: With, with Kip
3 Elser's truck, with Kip Elser's truck. Yeah. I
4 was, I was threatened that -- and that's when
5 your other investigator said, why didn't you
6 call 911 when he got there? And I said, Because
7 that's always been -- you don't do that. You
8 don't pick up the phone to call 911, not with
9 Monty in your face, or you end up in an arm hold
10 on the ground, nearly dead.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

12 MR. COX: Which I, which I think
13 is why you started recording the voice mails
14 that he left you and --

15 MS. PICKRELL: Yep.

16 MR. COX: -- keeping pictures on
17 your phone --

18 MS. PICKRELL: Yep.

19 MR. COX: -- in case something
20 did happen to you.

21 MS. PICKRELL: Yep. I even have
22 a picture in my phone that my mother has that
23 the bruises are so -- they're as dark as your --

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: My shirt
25 here?

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- under here, and
2 they're -- I don't know if they're going to be
3 that, that -- because he didn't hold me that
4 long --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And, and --

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- last night.
7 But these -- I don't know that these are going
8 to come out, but, I mean --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: They'll,
10 they'll get darker over time.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, yeah, I, I
12 know. I've been there.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And
14 usually, we'll do follow-ups with you to, to
15 take pictures down the road to show, 'cause if
16 this happened just recently, some people bruise
17 worse and faster than others, and some people
18 don't, so we usually -- you'll have one do
19 follow-ups with you.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And he's -- he got
21 better at almost killing me without leaving the
22 bruises. Like, my jaw is really sore.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

24 MS. PICKRELL: But there's a
25 picture in my phone that is -- it -- the bruises

1 -- and I sent that to him, and I said, Look what
2 you have done.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. And,
4 and please understand, I'm not being judgmental
5 when, when -- but I'm, I'm trying to understand.
6 Y'all were in this relationship, on again/off
7 again, for approximately six years. At, at some
8 point, did you make the determination that this
9 relationship ain't worth it or this employee
10 ain't worth it and try to get rid of him?

11 MS. PICKRELL: He, he, he, he
12 wasn't -- hasn't been working for us.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Ever since two
15 thousand -- at the end of two thou -- at the
16 beginning -- since, since, since the, the, the,
17 the Louisiana thing, he hadn't, he hadn't worked
18 -- he did come back. He went, he went to New
19 York, and when he came back from up north, he
20 came and he said, I'm really sorry about
21 everything; can I come out and help you mow, or
22 can I help you with the horses? And there were
23 some other guys there. He, he -- you know, he,
24 he was -- he came, and it wasn't like he was on
25 full-time or anything like that. And then I

1 haven't really had any help out there for a long
2 time.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: William knows
5 that.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

7 MS. PICKRELL: I haven't been
8 financially set up for that.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: I was trying to
11 think of some other things. There's -- all of
12 that are -- is in -- are in those drawers in
13 that desk that's right there in the front door.

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: But y'all
15 continued a relationship during (INDISTINCT) --

16 MS. PICKRELL: It -- I wouldn't
17 even call it a relationship. I mean, it was, it
18 was -- I don't know where I've been. I don't
19 know where I've been for six years.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

21 Okay. I mean, like I said --

22 MS. PICKRELL: And you know --

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- and like
24 I said, I'm not trying to be judgmental or
25 anything. (INDISTINCT)

1 MS. PICKRELL: No, I, I
2 understand.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I'm, I'm,
4 I'm, I'm wanting to understand.

5 MS. PICKRELL: I understand.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Can you
7 give an approximate time of how many times he
8 was physical with you since y'all have been
9 back, or since he came back from New York? I
10 mean, is this a pretty common occurrence, or is
11 it sporadic?

12 MS. PICKRELL: It -- there were
13 times when, you know, there was laughing and
14 great and everything else, and then the next
15 minute you know, it's like a switch would go off
16 if you said something.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: He was very
19 volatile.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: Very volatile.
22 And the, the, the minute you would say something
23 that he didn't like and he was, he was -- I
24 mean, like last night, I mean, I don't know how
25 many times I've had a finger go like this in my

1 eye. I mean, I, I -- and, you know, but he just
2 -- I got to tell you, I don't know where I've
3 been, but I've been there.

4 MR. COX: And Gregg, you had --
5 God, what was I going to remind you of?

6 MS. PICKRELL: There was
7 something (INDISTINCT) --

8 MR. COX: Oh, oh, yeah, it was
9 about when I came in and told you that Squeaky
10 (PHONETIC) had been at the farm and her, her
11 (INDISTINCT) Randy --

12 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

13 MR. COX: Tell the detective,
14 Detective Bailey, about Randy's son and what he
15 knows.

16 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. I gave his
17 name, also, to --

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: To Mr.
19 Devors?

20 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: And --

23 MR. COX: I just wanted you to
24 know and wanted you to hear it not --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

1 MR. COX: -- hear it from her and
2 make sure --

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

4 MR. COX: -- the stories were
5 right.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

7 MR. COX: (INDISTINCT)

8 MS. PICKRELL: There was --
9 there's another guy that was -- actually came to
10 Louisiana. He came -- he flew in --

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: -- and he was --
13 that was basically -- the mare that was running
14 was, was his baby.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

16 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, he did a
17 lot of work with her.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And he worked for
20 the city of Camden, and so he couldn't be there
21 except maybe on the weekend when you happened to
22 run a race on the weekend. And, anyway, he
23 knows a lot about everything. I've sent him
24 pictures. I've called him in the middle of the
25 night saying that I thought I was going to die,

1 and he knows everything. His name is Randall
2 Lee. Also, there are two things that I don't
3 think I -- I did not tell the previous people.
4 But if you come in my front door --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- the siding

7 (INDISTINCT) --

8 MR. COX: The door jamb?

9 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

10 MR. COX: The door jamb.

11 MS. PICKRELL: The -- is kick --
12 he kicked the door open.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And when
14 was this?

15 MS. PICKRELL: A long time ago.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

17 MS. PICKRELL: A long time ago,
18 and you can see it. It's again -- it's away
19 from the wall. And, also, there's a trunk in my
20 bedroom that he -- I remember I was sitting in
21 bed, and he was screaming and yelling at me, and
22 I was just sitting there, and I was just sitting
23 there and waiting for him to stop, and he put
24 his fist through the top of the trunk. You can
25 --

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: The blue
2 trunk?

3 MS. PICKRELL: That's, that -- he
4 did that.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well, while
6 we're talking about that -- and like I said, I,
7 I didn't spend a lot of time in the scene.
8 Investigator Taylor is the actual investigator
9 on this case, but he's on call. When I walked
10 into the bedroom -- there's two trunks in there?

11 MS. PICKRELL: No, four or five.
12 I don't have any closets.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: There's no, no
15 closets.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well --

17 MS. PICKRELL: He didn't do that
18 last night. He didn't, he didn't (INDISTINCT)
19 --

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: No, no, no,
21 no. But when I was looking at it, it seemed odd
22 to me (INDISTINCT) --

23 MS. PICKRELL: That they were
24 close?

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: They were

1 close together, sort of like they were a
2 barricade between the wall, like --

3 MS. PICKRELL: That's my dog.
4 There's a dog bed there, and I have my pit bull
5 -- I have two dogs.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And they were out,
8 and at night, the pit bull comes in, and he
9 sleeps in my bedroom.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: And there's a dog
12 bed there and a dog dish.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And if you don't
15 put the trunks together when he's in there, he
16 gets on the bed, and I don't want to sleep with
17 him.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

19 Okay. That makes sense.

20 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And I mean,
22 not that it means anything. (INDISTINCT)

23 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, yeah.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: That's
25 (INDISTINCT), okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

2 MR. COX: (INDISTINCT)

3 MS. PICKRELL: That's why that's
4 there.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And he, he wanted
7 to kill the dog many, many times.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: And the dog really
10 wanted to kill him. When he was doing, when he
11 was doing the screaming and the yelling, the dog
12 would bark --

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: -- and want to
15 protect me. And so when he was there, like
16 right now, I put them out. I mean, they were
17 out last evening because I didn't want the dog
18 in the middle of everything. But that's why the
19 trunks are kept that way.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: 'Cause he eat --
22 he also eats things like shoes and socks and --

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Oh, I feel
24 your pain. I, I've got one of those.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, you do? So

1 that's why the trunks are like that.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And
3 Investigator Devors may have talked to you about
4 it, but what was the scenario last night? I
5 mean, did he come over? Every -- everything was
6 amicable? Was he invited over, he just show up,
7 or --

8 MS. PICKRELL: Hmm-mm. He wanted
9 money, and the cab -- he brought -- got a cab
10 out. I believe he got a cab out, and I left
11 money in the mailbox.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And it's not --
14 you know, it, it, it's not the first time it
15 happened over the -- this -- whatever -- week or
16 two.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: And I would leave
19 money in the -- he wanted money, and if I don't
20 -- you know, I'm going to burn your place; I'm
21 going to kill this; I'm going to do that. I
22 mean, you know, just threats and, and, and
23 drunken. I mean drunken threats.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And so it's like

1 he, you know, he, he knows the property. He
2 worked there.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

4 MS. PICKRELL: And he's known it
5 for years, and he came -- I guess he got the
6 money, and he came up.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

8 MS. PICKRELL: And I, I, I have
9 no idea what went on down there. All I know is
10 that he was, he was at the top, and he was, was
11 at the hill. Well, you --

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: -- you've been
14 there.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And the next thing
17 I know, he shows up, and I said, just because I
18 know how to deal with him -- or I don't know how
19 to deal with him, I said, Oh, you're -- what are
20 you doing here? You know, what, what's going
21 on, and this and that. And so he's there, and
22 so my next step is to be pleasant.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

24 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, Oh,
25 you want to come in? would you like a drink? I

1 just made -- I cook for my mother every night.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

3 MS. PICKRELL: I had just made
4 pasta. You want some dinner? You know, just
5 that kind of -- I mean, I, I just -- he's, he's,
6 he's scared me. He's scared me for a long time.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. So
8 he came in and ate?

9 MS. PICKRELL: He came in. He
10 had a drink. And then there was an altercation,
11 and that's how I got this.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- actually,
14 I had my drink in my hand, and the next thing I
15 know, I was being thrown on the desk, and
16 there's, there's, there's, there's vodka and
17 grapefruit juice all over the desk.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And when he got
20 through doing that, holding me down like this
21 and -- I -- my only feeling at that point, when
22 that happens, is just keep, just -- (INDISTINCT)
23 can be peaceful, let's just be peaceful.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: You know, it's

1 like (INDISTINCT) a weird cycle with him. I
2 mean, it, it, it comes and it goes type thing.
3 And once it's there, it's there, but it, it kind
4 of can be subdued.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And so after I'd
7 been thrashed around, I thought, You know what?
8 I wish I could call my mom. But I didn't -- my
9 phone -- I didn't have my phone on.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: I, I, I -- it was
12 always -- and (INDISTINCT) told you earlier,
13 folks here that I am -- I'm in a land situation
14 deal with people on the other side of the
15 country, and so it's three hours earlier out
16 there --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: -- and people call
19 me late.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And anytime my
22 phone would go off like that, it's like, well,
23 who are you fucking now, and who's fucking
24 calling you, and on -- you know, just on and on
25 and on. So I had my phone off, and it was in

1 the bookcase right behind the front door. And I
2 thought -- and the next thing -- if you pick up
3 the phone, what are you going to -- after he did
4 this --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- What are you
7 going to do, put me back in jail like you did in
8 Louisiana? Or the next comment is, You do it
9 this time, it's going to be worth it. I'm going
10 to make it worth it. I'm going to kill you.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and
12 after that one -- after that kind of smoothed
13 over, I mean, kind of walk me through.

14 MS. PICKRELL: I, I, I made a
15 plate of food. I hadn't eaten. I made a plate
16 of food. I said, Do you want, do -- would you
17 like, would you like some dinner?

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah. We have
20 dinner. Sat down, and I had dinner, and the
21 next thing I knew -- I, I can't remember if
22 there was another altercation that I got this on
23 this side or, or what. I, I can't remember
24 things --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- at this point.
2 And by this time, it's, you know, 3:30 or four
3 in the morning.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

5 MS. PICKRELL: 'Cause he came out
6 late last night 'cause I didn't get through in
7 the barn until, you know, like eight o'clock
8 'cause I was on the phone over this land thing
9 for --

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: -- two hours
12 yesterday. So it was late, and -- it was late
13 last night when he came out there. It was late.
14 And then it was late when I finally laid down.
15 So it was, it was, it was, you know, what, five,
16 five hours, but it was in the middle of the
17 night, or middle of the morning.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And, and I
19 know this was a traumatic experience, and I know
20 things are all jumbled up. I'm, I'm, I'm
21 listening to things here and there, and, and it
22 brings up some questions. I know you said you
23 were in the barn and you were talking to the
24 people about the land deal and --

25 MS. PICKRELL: This was, this was

1 -- no, I was in my house talking to land deal
2 people --

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

4 MS. PICKRELL: -- earlier in the
5 day.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And that made me
8 late to get my chores done --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- with my horses.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: And I didn't get
13 into the house after the chores until about
14 eight o'clock. And then I went over and took a
15 shower --

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: -- because my hot
18 water heater has a little problem, so I went
19 over to the apartment, which is attached to the
20 barn.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: I don't know if
23 you saw it. And I took a shower there, and I
24 came back, and I had already put the sauce on,
25 and I was going to boil noodles and take dinner

1 for my mom. So we're talking -- I don't think
2 my mom got her dinner until -- I don't know. It
3 must have been ten o'clock last night.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: And he came out
6 after that.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and,
8 and you said you usually keep the phone cut off
9 because of the confrontations --

10 MS. PICKRELL: With him. I cut
11 it off.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Were, were
13 you expecting him there that night?

14 MS. PICKRELL: No.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: To show up?
16 I'm just wondering, if you weren't expecting
17 him, why did you shut the phone off?

18 MS. PICKRELL: I, I turn my phone
19 off --

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- usually every
22 night. I usually take my mom's cell phone so
23 she can call me --

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: -- from her

1 landline, but that's been kind of my policy, is
2 to shut my, my, my phone off, my regular phone.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And you use
4 your mother's cell phone as your link between
5 you and her.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, and that's --
7 yeah. And my phone -- actually, I had his
8 number blocked --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- off my, my
11 phone, my, my regular phone. But I --

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
13 (INDISTINCT) So you had your mother's phone
14 available to you if, if you needed it.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, right. She's
16 got a little dinosaur of a phone.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

18 MS. PICKRELL: And -- but my
19 phone, I had it up in the, in the bookcase.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And so this
22 morning, that's what I did. I got -- her phone
23 was plugged in on the counter.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I went --

1 after I pulled the trigger, I put the gun in
2 this hand, and then I went to the bookcase, and
3 I got my phone, and I called 911.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: And I went
6 outside, and she said, Don't go back in the
7 house.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.
9 what was the situation like this morning up to
10 the point where this happened? I mean, what was
11 going on this morning that, that led us up to
12 this point?

13 MS. PICKRELL: My mother was
14 supposed to come, and we were going to give
15 vaccinations --

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: -- and, and throw
18 horses some hay, which is not the norm. I
19 usually move -- I usually start moving horses at
20 six, and I take them to extra paddocks --

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- so I don't feed
23 them in the morning. But I wanted to get the
24 horses vaccinated this morning --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- because right
2 now everybody's going to start moving back into
3 this area with horses and along with that comes
4 the crud. So I --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I'm from
6 horse people. I know what you're talking about.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, oh, okay,
8 okay, okay. Well, so you know what I'm saying.
9 So my mother was going to be there at nine
10 o'clock, and she didn't know he was there.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: Okay? And he
13 said, You going to take me into town now? And I
14 said, Look, I've got to call my mom and make
15 sure that she knows I'm going to leave.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

17 MS. PICKRELL: And he said, well,
18 make up some excuse. And I remember, I remember
19 saying to myself, I put a trailer, an aluminum
20 Sundowner trailer in the "Trader" --

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- that came out
23 today. And I thought, well, that's what I'll
24 do, I'll put him in the truck, we'll drive to my
25 mom's house, she won't see him, and I'll get

1 out, and I'll say, Mom, I'm going to go get a
2 copy of the "Trader;" I'll be right back. That
3 was how I was going to disguise the fact that
4 he'd been there.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And because my
7 mother, after the last time he was there in Kip
8 Elser's truck, my mother just said, I don't want
9 this guy --

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: -- on this
12 property. So I thought, well, that's how --
13 that's been (INDISTINCT) -- that, that -- I'm
14 thinking, That's how I'm going to get out of the
15 front gate; I'm going to go buy the "Trader" and
16 take him back to Camden.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- then
19 after -- but I went through every detail. I
20 mean, your other investigator heard every detail
21 --

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- about what went
24 on this morning. I mean in the bed. I mean
25 everything.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: He knows

3 everything.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: But I -- he was
6 missing an earring, and the earring -- he said,
7 Oh, fuck, (INDISTINCT) my earring. I said,
8 Monty, I'm sure that the earring is in the bed.
9 I said, I've lost earrings in my bed.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: And so he went
12 into the bedroom. In the meantime, I, I went up
13 to him, and I said -- and I started looking, and
14 I said, Look, I've got to get you out of here.
15 And he said, That's right; you don't -- you, you
16 don't want to get caught. I said, I just want
17 you out of here so I can come back and give my
18 horses shots and give 'em some hay with my mom.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And -- 'cause my
21 mother drives me around, you know, and then I
22 get out and do stuff, and, you know, I mean,
23 it's a family thing. But, anyway, I said, Look,
24 I'll find the f-ing earring; let's go.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: And he kept -- he
2 says, No, I'm going to find my earring. I said,
3 Look, I've got to get you, get you into town,
4 and that's just it, right now. And there was a
5 lot of issues about sex this morning too. I
6 mean, there was a lot of issues that were, were
7 going on from, you know, 4:30 in the morning
8 until, you know, until the eight o'clock or
9 whatever it was.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: And so I just
12 remember he, he would do this. He'd puff, you
13 know, like --

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Swell up?

15 MS. PICKRELL: There you go, yes,
16 the swell-up thing, and, and get this glazed
17 look in his eye.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, Come
20 on, I'll get the damn earring; let's go. And he
21 said, I -- you know, I'm going to get -- I'm
22 going to find this earring, and I'm going to
23 fucking kill you, and I'm going this, and I'm
24 going to that. And I said, Look -- and I don't
25 know. I just -- I, I, I had moved the gun

1 because he had shot the gun some time ago. He
2 shot that gun, and I'd never shot that gun. I,
3 I don't -- I'm not a gun person --

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: -- at all. And I
6 had moved the gun because he knew where the gun
7 was some time ago, up on my bureau in the back
8 of my bedroom --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- that's got all
11 the clothes hanging off of it and stuff. And I
12 moved it because he knew where the gun was
13 previously, so I had moved that gun because he'd
14 come out with his gun. He carried a piece when
15 he wanted to and this and that.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

17 MS. PICKRELL: So I moved it over
18 to where that music box is. There's a boom box
19 there --

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- and some CDs,
22 and there's a bureau there, and I put the gun in
23 there, along with, I believe, the bullets down
24 there too --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- which I've
2 never handled those bullets. There's a box of
3 Beretta bullets there. But, anyway, that's --

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: It was there. It
6 was there, and I (INDISTINCT) --

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And forgive
8 me. I'm not trying to rehash stuff and, and --
9 you know, I just -- when I walked in the house
10 --

11 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- you walk
13 in, and there's like couches and some chairs and
14 stuff there.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And there
17 was -- it looked like some type of desk on this
18 side --

19 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- that
21 went into the kitchen.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: This is the
24 kitchen area.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: You made
2 that left-hand turn -- and, of course, I'm
3 assuming this was your room over here?

4 MS. PICKRELL: Right, and then --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And there's
6 a --

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- there's a
8 bathroom --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: A bathroom.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- the bathroom
11 that's right on the other side of that wall.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And then there's
14 an extra room there, right.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and
16 that bureau is right around in here somewhere,
17 right?

18 MS. PICKRELL: Right. Just --
19 there's the bathroom. It's between -- there's a
20 wall here.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Where is the desk?

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: The desk is
24 right here. This is the front door here. We're
25 walking in here.

1 MS. PICKRELL: Okay, and the desk
2 is here, and this, this comes -- the desk, and I
3 extenuated (sic), I extenuated with -- I think
4 there's a beer cooler there or something --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- a wooden beer
7 cooler and a -- and another table there. And I
8 extended it this way.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: So when you came
11 like this, right here on this wall is a bureau.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: And the bedroom --
14 actually, this is the doorway to the bedroom.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right. And
16 it's not to scale, sir. I'm not an artist.

17 MS. PICKRELL: (INDISTINCT) And
18 this is actually a porch, I believe, or a deck.
19 But this is -- and then here's the door to the
20 bedroom -- I mean the bathroom.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Right here is a
23 little wall space like that.

24 MR. COX: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Okay, and there's

1 a, a bureau there that's got a boom box on it.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

3 MS. PICKRELL: And that's where I
4 had put the gun.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- and this
7 is the doorway here, I believe, right in here.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

9 MS. PICKRELL: This is the wall
10 here.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: This is a doorway.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And then this is a
15 doorway here.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: Right?

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

19 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. And I came
20 out when he was looking how he was looking and
21 threatening and on and on and on, tearing the
22 bed apart 'cause he wanted to find a damn
23 earring. And I, and I thought, You know what?
24 I'm going to get the gun, and I'm going to point
25 it at him --

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- which is the
3 first time I've ever done that, the first time
4 I've ever done that --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- and I'm going
7 to say, Look, let's go. But I didn't want to
8 get close to him because I was afraid that, if I
9 got close to him, he would take the gun.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Where were
11 you standing when you pulled the trigger? Do
12 you remember?

13 MS. PICKRELL: He was -- you
14 know, the bed is like this.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

16 MS. PICKRELL: And the trunk --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

18 MS. PICKRELL: -- is like this.
19 He was right here.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And I was like
22 right here on this side of the trunk.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So you were
24 actually in the doorway?

25 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: I was in the
3 doorway, and the trunk that went -- there's
4 several trunks. I mean, there's trunks --
5 there's got to be four or five trunks there.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. So
7 you came in -- you went -- you left out of the
8 room, 'cause I'm assuming y'all were in here
9 arguing. Am I right?

10 MS. PICKRELL: Yep.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And you
12 went and retrieved the gun from the bureau, and
13 you came back.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm, and I
15 pointed it at him, and I said --

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And what
17 happened? What did he say? What are you --

18 MS. PICKRELL: He started this,
19 and I said, Monty, look, just let's go.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: Come on; let's go.
22 And the way he looked, it looked like he was
23 going to come after me.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Did he make
25 any advances toward you or anything or say

1 anything to you while you had the gun pointed at
2 him?

3 MS. PICKRELL: He said, You're
4 not shooting -- like, You're not fucking
5 shooting me. You're not fucking shooting me.
6 And then he started like this, and I pulled the
7 trigger.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So he
9 actually lunged at you?

10 MS. PICKRELL: He moved like this
11 to come, but, you know, it's a small space
12 there.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah, yeah,
14 yeah, yeah.

15 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, there's,
16 there's furniture there.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
18 (INDISTINCT) very small.

19 MS. PICKRELL: It's very small,
20 especially with all the trunks in there.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, so
22 y'all were arguing about him, and he was kind of
23 tossing the bed, looking for the earring.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, he was
25 looking for his earring in there.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And you
2 went out and got the gun (INDISTINCT) --

3 MS. PICKRELL: But this, this is
4 very close here. I mean, (INDISTINCT) --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Oh, yeah,
6 yeah. I'm not saying you walked from here to
7 the front door.

8 MS. PICKRELL: No, I mean, this
9 is like --

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I'm not
11 saying that at all.

12 MS. PICKRELL: This is like from
13 that wall to (INDISTINCT) --

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah, it,
15 it, it's, it's small.

16 MS. PICKRELL: It's very small.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So you were
18 in the room, and he was getting pretty
19 belligerent and stating what he was going to do,
20 so you went and retrieved the gun, came back
21 into the room. Like I said, it's a short
22 distance. I mean, it's not like you traveled a
23 great distance. You came into the room and
24 pointed it at him.

25 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And the
2 best you can remember is that he was making the
3 comments that you weren't -- you're not going to
4 shoot me and things like that, and he actually
5 moved like --

6 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- it
8 looked like he was coming towards you. Okay.
9 Like I said, I'm trying to understand, and I
10 apologize if I'm rehashing stuff.

11 MS. PICKRELL: No, I -- you know
12 what?

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I, I -- you
14 know.

15 MS. PICKRELL: I, I -- and, also,
16 to tell you, tell you the absolute truth, I
17 don't, I don't, I -- I'm not a gun person. I'm
18 scared to death of guns. (INDISTINCT)

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Have you
20 ever loaded that gun? Have you ever handled
21 that gun much? And there's a reason I'm asking.

22 MS. PICKRELL: I've -- after he
23 had shot that gun --

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: -- after he had

1 shot that gun, I asked a friend, who took my
2 mother to get that gun because I had a pistol
3 when we came here, but it was stolen by the cast
4 of thousands that have been in and out of that
5 property.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

7 MS. PICKRELL: And I -- my mother
8 went and bought this gun for me --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- with the guy
11 that's on that -- the other guy, Randall Lee,
12 okay.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And I called him
15 after he had shot that gun, and I said, you
16 know, is that -- he never, he never touched that
17 gun, but he told me over the phone, and that was
18 some time ago, about the cartridge case, and,
19 and I have a manual too. I, I, I have a manual.
20 But I, I just, I just -- you know, the gun's
21 just been sitting there.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

23 MS. PICKRELL: The gun has been
24 sitting there. And I kept -- I, I didn't have
25 the safety on. I thought it was the opposite

1 way. That's exactly how ridiculous I am.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well, and
3 the reason I'm asking -- and a lot of guys like
4 to pick on women about not knowing anything
5 about guns. Now, my wife, on the other hand,
6 that's a totally different story. She scares me
7 to death with a gun. But do you know how to
8 manipulate the gun? What I mean by manipulate,
9 do you know how to load the magazine, put it in
10 the, the, the magazine well (INDISTINCT) --

11 MS. PICKRELL: I've seen it.
12 I've seen, I've seen that done. I've seen --
13 well, he did it.

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: He actually --
16 this is some time ago. He took the cartridge
17 out and showed me the little thing that you push
18 or something --

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: -- to get the
21 cartridge out. He show -- he showed me. He
22 showed me all this. And when that happened,
23 that's when I moved the gun from that bureau to
24 that bureau.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So you

1 actually never manipulated the gun as far as
2 loading, cleaning --

3 MS. PICKRELL: No.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: --
5 manipulating the safety on it (INDISTINCT) --

6 MS. PICKRELL: No. The safety,
7 yes.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

9 MS. PICKRELL: The safety. And
10 I, you know, I just kept it without, without the
11 safety on. It just was there without the safety
12 on.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and
14 you've never really shot the gun, went out and
15 target practiced with it?

16 MS. PICKRELL: I've never shot
17 that gun, not until this morning.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

19 MS. PICKRELL: No, I've never
20 shot that gun.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: All right.

22 MS. PICKRELL: But he has.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: All right,
24 so the gun --

25 MS. PICKRELL: (INDISTINCT)

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- is
2 registered in your mother's name?

3 MS. PICKRELL: I, I, I don't
4 know. I, I don't know. She bought that gun
5 when -- I always carry the gun when I shift
6 horses because I've seen bad things happen --

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Good idea.

8 MS. PICKRELL: -- on the highway.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Good idea.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, and if you
11 need to put one down, you can put one down if
12 you have a problem. And so the gun was in my
13 truck if I shift horses anywhere. But I don't
14 know, I don't know exactly when she bought the
15 gun, but she bought the gun -- she went to a
16 store here.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: In Camden?

18 MS. PICKRELL: This guy, this
19 guy, Randy, Randall Lee --

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- and Lamont Lee
22 (PHONETIC) took my mother to buy the gun.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And it was
24 somewhere here in town that she bought it?

25 MS. PICKRELL: I believe so. I

1 wasn't here. I was -- I wasn't here.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So you've
3 never actually had to charge the weapon, load it
4 and charge it? Do you know what I mean by
5 charge? That is an automatic pistol. You have
6 to load a magazine through the handle --

7 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- like on
9 my gun.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm. I've seen
11 him -- I saw him do it.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And you
13 actually have to pull the slide backwards to
14 charge that first round. Have you ever had to
15 -- have you ever done that, or has it always
16 just been, as far as you know, loaded and ready
17 to roll?

18 MS. PICKRELL: I thought yeah. I
19 thought the gun was -- that, that gun has been
20 sitting there, and I never even questioned that,
21 never even questioned that. I don't -- I
22 wouldn't even know how to question it. I mean,
23 I don't, I don't know anything about guns.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And,
25 sweetheart, I, I know it's been -- today has

1 been very traumatic for you. I, I understand
2 that, and I know I'm asking you questions,
3 asking you to recount things that, that --

4 MS. PICKRELL: That's -- yeah.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- a day or
6 two later, it may come to you like, You know, I
7 really should have told him that.

8 MS. PICKRELL: There's another
9 gun in the house.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: It's a, it's a
12 shotgun that came with us from Arizona.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And it's in this
15 bedroom, this, this second bedroom.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: The one
17 over by, by the bathroom?

18 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, and it's --
19 there's a closet there. And I used to keep it
20 here.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: But he got that
23 gun, and he took it, he took it outside. It
24 wasn't -- it was never -- I never -- it wasn't
25 fired.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: But he took that
3 gun, and so when I knew he knew that gun was in
4 that corner, I put it in this closet, in that
5 closet, in that corner right there in that
6 closet.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.
8 After the shot went off, what did you do?

9 MS. PICKRELL: I ran.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Because --

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:

13 Understandable.

14 MS. PICKRELL: I, I ran because I
15 had no idea what happened.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

17 MS. PICKRELL: But I did see him
18 start -- he went, he went like he, he -- like
19 maybe I just touched him or something.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And I turned, and
22 I went out, and I got the phone out of the
23 cabinet --

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

25 MS. PICKRELL: -- that's behind

1 the front door.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And that
3 was your mother's phone or your phone?

4 MS. PICKRELL: No, it was my
5 phone, my phone.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.
7 where was your mother's phone?

8 MS. PICKRELL: My mother's phone
9 was plugged in on the, on the, on the counter.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

11 MS. PICKRELL: It was plugged in
12 there.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: (CHIME
14 TONE) Excuse me a second. Evidently, somebody's
15 watching us. I've got a --

16 MR. COX: (INDISTINCT)

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I've got an
18 appointment with the VA. They're, they're going
19 to get me glasses.

20 MR. COX: Maybe in the next 90
21 days, 180 days.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well, I
23 went on August the 5th, and I had an appointment
24 October 17th.

25 MR. COX: That's pretty good.

1 MS. PICKRELL: Just --

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: This is
3 where you were standing, and you pointed the gun
4 at him, and he --

5 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- he kind
7 of swelled up again and said, You're not going
8 to shoot me.

9 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, he -- the --

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And he kind
11 of leaned forward towards you. You fired the
12 gun, and you automatically turned and ran.

13 MS. PICKRELL: I went out this
14 way. I grabbed the phone, my phone that was
15 off, and it was -- and my mother's phone was on
16 the counter here --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: -- and plugged in.
19 And I grabbed the phone, and I went outside. As
20 I was going outside, I turned it back off of
21 airplane --

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- and dialed 911.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And I said, I've

1 shot someone.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: Please send an
4 ambulance; please send help.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. But
6 you saw him go down?

7 MS. PICKRELL: I just saw him,
8 you know, move this way. I just saw him move.
9 I don't know what I -- I don't know what way. I
10 mean, I was --

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
12 Understandable, understandable.

13 MS. PICKRELL: There was no --
14 there weren't any lights on in there either, and
15 it's kind of a dark room in there. There's one
16 window.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.
18 Okay. Just to let you know, that, that text was
19 from my captain. SLED is here, and I think they
20 want to take -- and it's probably going to be
21 the same thing we did, looking for defensive
22 wounds and, and injuries to you and things of
23 that nature so --

24 MS. PICKRELL: Well, you don't,
25 you don't defend yourself with this guy.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

2 Well, that's just terminology we use.

3 MS. PICKRELL: I, I understand.

4 I mean, I --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: But I, I
6 appreciate -- yeah.

7 MS. PICKRELL: -- I learned. I
8 learned. I learned. I've learned. I learned.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: But if you
10 give me just a second, I'll get up with them.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Is there a ladies
12 room close?

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Absolutely,
14 absolutely.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. Can -- may
16 I do that? Are you staying, William?

17 MR. COX: Yeah, I'll stay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. Should I
19 leave this here?

20 MR. COX: Yeah.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah,
22 that's fine. You can leave it here. We're
23 going to go to the ladies room -- well, she's
24 going to the ladies room, and we'll be right
25 back.

1 (INDISTINCT)

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:

3 (INDISTINCT) criminal attorney here. Not that
4 you're in any trouble right now. I'm not trying
5 to freak you out.

6 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: But he, he
8 does civil law and stuff.

9 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, I know.

10 MALE SPEAKER: (INDISTINCT)

11 MS. PICKRELL: I know, yes.

12 MALE SPEAKER: Let's get him
13 first before you say anything.

14 MS. PICKRELL: All right, okay.

15 MALE SPEAKER: Okay? We really
16 need to have attorney present. Are you hungry?

17 MS. PICKRELL: No, I'm fine.

18 MALE SPEAKER: Are you sure,
19 'cause I, I can run right across the street and
20 get you something. (INDISTINCT) Well,
21 reconsider 'cause it's, it's a long day.

22 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm. Do you
23 want me to sit down?

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah, if
25 you want to. (INDISTINCT) I, I just

1 (INDISTINCT) --

2 MALE SPEAKER: Do you want me to
3 tell him she's (INDISTINCT) --

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah, yeah,
5 yeah. We'll get him in here before we go over
6 anything.

7 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. This, this
8 has come back.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
10 (INDISTINCT)

11 MS. PICKRELL: It came back.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Good to
13 know. We're good.

14 MR. COX: You thought of
15 something else? You thought of something else?

16 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, I was asked
17 about where the altercation came from, and I
18 just -- I mean, what was in the altercation or
19 why did this happen and this and that.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: This is, this is
22 crazy, but it's come back. He was rabid last
23 night about Sheriff Matthews because, you know
24 --

25 MR. COX: Lives up the street.

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- they, they
2 bought the house, the -- from the (INDISTINCT),
3 and --

4 MALE SPEAKER: (INDISTINCT)

5 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, and he has
6 been rabid about Sheriff Matthews in
7 conversations before, but last night, he was
8 absolutely crazed with -- and when I would say
9 something in defense --

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: -- that's when --
12 everybody said, How did, how did, how did this
13 happen, or this and that. I remember I was
14 holding my drink like this, and the next thing I
15 knew, he was on me, and it was, it was because I
16 said something about Heather being such a nice
17 lady, and --

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: -- and I said they
20 were -- they lived down the road. And, and I
21 said something about the fact that Sheriff
22 Matthews was -- and he, he said, Yeah, and he
23 went on and on and on about terrible things he
24 was saying about the Sheriff. And I don't know
25 where it came from, but that's the thing about

1 him. I mean, he would -- he, he would say stuff
2 like this about -- that he'd get on -- he'd get
3 on Democrats and Republicans, or he'd get on
4 ISIS. He said ISIS is nothing and this and that
5 and everything else and on and on and on. He
6 would go absolutely -- but this is like the
7 drunk --

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:

9 (INDISTINCT)

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- the drunk
11 coming out. But it was the altercation that got
12 me this. Now, I know -- I remember he was rabid
13 about Sheriff Matthews and that Sheriff Matthews
14 was -- doesn't live there; he lives on Black
15 Forest Road; he doesn't this, and he doesn't
16 that. And I said, Look, all I know is that I
17 took them a Christmas -- a bottle of wine at
18 Christmas when they first moved in.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And so -- but
21 that, that, that is what got me this.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

23 MS. PICKRELL: Okay, and
24 everybody -- I know the guy before you asked me,
25 well, what was said? And I couldn't remember.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

2 MS. PICKRELL: I couldn't

3 remember.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Has he been
5 in trouble with us before? I mean, is there any
6 particular reason he doesn't like Sheriff
7 Matthews or the Kershaw County Sheriff's Office?
8 I mean --

9 MS. PICKRELL: I think he's
10 probably got some rap sheets.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: Actually, yeah, I
13 mean, he, he's got some --

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: -- he's got some
16 stuff.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well,
18 there's usually a reason they just don't care
19 for us at all, and I -- usually I know the
20 reason why.

21 MS. PICKRELL: Well, yeah. Well,
22 exactly, exactly. But I remember him saying,
23 when Sheriff Matthews was first elected, that he
24 ruined the whole thing at the Cup, that the kids
25 couldn't carry coolers or something for people

1 or something. I don't know.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

3 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, he would
4 say stuff. I mean just stuff. And, and, you
5 know, I don't know any of this, and if I, if I,
6 if I defended or said this or said that in, in
7 defense of a police officer or Sheriff Matthews
8 or something like that and, and --

9 MR. COX: If you argued with him
10 in any way.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Exactly, and
12 that's what got -- that's what would get you
13 this --

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: -- and, and have
16 your life threatened. But it was, it was
17 because I remember saying something about
18 Heather -- she used to be on TV, and she's
19 really a nice lady.

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

21 MS. PICKRELL: And, and, and then
22 he, he went off on, I'm not talking about
23 celebrities here; I'm talking about the fucking
24 sheriff and the pig that he is and like that. I
25 mean, just on and on and on. But that -- it

1 came back to me 'cause I couldn't remember why,
2 why it started, and, and I remember my mother
3 said that Obama was speaking last night on ISIS,
4 and there was some sort of discussion about
5 that. I said, Our President -- I, I would never
6 say your President or (INDISTINCT) -- and I
7 said, Our President is speaking tonight on ISIS,
8 and my mother's watching it. And I remember
9 then it went from that to Sherriff Matthews.
10 And, you know --

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So it
12 didn't take much to flip the switch on him?

13 MS. PICKRELL: That's what I'm
14 saying. And I, I couldn't even remember because
15 so many times, when the switch would go off, I
16 had no idea what I'd said or what I did or
17 anything. But when it went off, it was -- I
18 mean, this is nothing. This is nothing. I
19 mean, this -- what -- this is nothing compared
20 to what I've had. Well, the -- all the -- it's
21 all basically recorded. I mean, I recorded it
22 all.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I mean, how
24 did you feel about this guy, even, I mean, as
25 far as, you know, the way he treated you and

1 things like that? I mean, you had to form an
2 opinion on it. I mean, (INDISTINCT) being a
3 friend --

4 MS. PICKRELL: I felt it --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- or, or
6 somebody I don't want around, I mean.

7 MS. PICKRELL: It, it, it -- when
8 he drove up in Kip Elser's truck --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- I said to my
11 mom, He, he's got, he's got, he's got -- he's
12 getting worse. He's getting worse. As he's
13 getting older, day by day, he's getting worse.
14 And I, I, I mean, the military stories and this
15 and that, it's all lies. It was all lies, all
16 lies.

17 MR. COX: Was, was there, was
18 there, was there a reason you put the money in
19 the mailbox?

20 MS. PICKRELL: Because he said,
21 I'm -- I, I want the money; I need money, and if
22 you don't give me the money -- I mean, I don't
23 know how many times I've heard the place is
24 going to burn. The place is going to burn.

25 MR. COX: And what were you

1 expecting him to do when you put the money in
2 the mailbox? Were you just expecting him to
3 pick it up and keep going?

4 MS. PICKRELL: Yes.

5 MR. COX: So you were surprised
6 when he came to your door?

7 MS. PICKRELL: And I was really
8 surprised when he drove Kip's truck out there.
9 I mean, I was -- I, I thought it was my mother
10 pulling in, honking in the middle of the night.
11 I thought my mother -- my mother's got a
12 problem, and she can't -- she's come over here.
13 And it was him in that truck. Honk -- 'cause my
14 mom always will honk sometimes at me, and honk,
15 and I went out, and I said, Holy shit, what are
16 you doing out here in Kip's truck?

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And this
18 wasn't last night?

19 MS. PICKRELL: No, this was, this
20 was --

21 MR. COX: (INDISTINCT)

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- this was --

23 MR. COX: A couple weeks ago, the
24 first -- around the first of August or so?

25 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, first

1 weekend of August, and that's when I called
2 Officer Corbett. Deputy Corbett came out. But
3 that's, that -- now it's come back to me because
4 there's been so much dogma from this guy that I
5 can't even remember sometimes what, what
6 happened, what, what set him off, what -- I
7 don't, I don't remember a lot of these things
8 anymore.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, but
10 the relationship y'all had, and like I said, you
11 know, I --

12 MS. PICKRELL: Should never have
13 been.

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: Should never have
16 been.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Was it more
18 of a I love him, but he's crazy as a bedbug, or
19 the only reason I'm allowing him to stay around
20 is 'cause I'm, I'm scared of what he's going to
21 do to me if I try to push him away? I mean,
22 what, what kind of relationship was it?

23 MS. PICKRELL: I was a, a good
24 friend to him.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: I was a very good
2 friend to him. I, you know, I was a good
3 friend. I mean, I was a good friend. But, you
4 know, it -- he, he, he, he has a, a sexual thing
5 that became almost, If you don't do this, you
6 get, you get -- sex and abuse go right together
7 with this guy, sex and abuse. And --

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I, I guess
9 what I'm asking is, is it -- were you
10 intimidated to being into that relationship, or
11 was it a fairly decent relationship most of the
12 time and then sometimes it wasn't?

13 MS. PICKRELL: Hmm-mm. Hmm-mm.

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So why were
15 you (INDISTINCT) --

16 MS. PICKRELL: It was -- he, he
17 -- I was intimidated. I was intimidated. I had
18 some -- we had some fun times.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

20 MS. PICKRELL: We, we did have
21 some fun times.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay,
23 that's fair.

24 MS. PICKRELL: You know, we had
25 some fun times. But as, as he's gotten older

1 and has -- it, it, it's like this. It's like --
2 what's the word, demonic? It's like a demonic
3 or an evil thing that was more prevalent over,
4 I'd say, the last eight months to a year, which,
5 which has steadily gotten more sick, sick.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Did it ever
7 come to a point you decided, you know, enough is
8 enough; I need him -- you know, I don't want him
9 around?

10 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I mean, I --

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: But you
14 didn't reach out to anybody to try to make that
15 happen?

16 MS. PICKRELL: No.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Can you
18 kind of explain that to me? I'm not judging
19 you.

20 MS. PICKRELL: I --

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I want you
22 to understand that I'm trying to understand.

23 MS. PICKRELL: I have been in
24 hiding for six years over this.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: And I always said,
2 you know, what happened in Louisiana stays in
3 Louisiana.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

5 MS. PICKRELL: You know? And
6 I've never -- after Louisiana, any time
7 something would happen and I would end up
8 looking like --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Battered.

10 MS. PICKRELL: Worse. I mean,
11 this is nothing.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: I would say to
14 myself, Gregg, you know, you, you can't -- this
15 guy -- you can't make this guy better. You
16 can't stop him from doing this. You can't stop
17 him from doing this to you.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

19 MS. PICKRELL: And I, I think
20 that he has a history. I think his ex-wife
21 might have had some problem with him --

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- with this. And
24 this -- that would have been in San Diego. But
25 I, I've heard -- I mean, I've, I've just heard

1 other people say --

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: -- that, you know,
4 he was court-martialed for beating somebody up,
5 some girl, in the military.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: What was
7 the deciding factor in you taking action today?

8 MS. PICKRELL: I thought I was --
9 I thought that was the end for me. I thought it
10 was the end for me.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and,
12 and what made you feel that way?

13 MS. PICKRELL: It was all night,
14 all night. And wake up, and, you know, he, he'd
15 want sex.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: You know, and I
18 mean, there was no -- there was never any --
19 this morning, it was that way. It was just, I
20 mean, I want sex, and I don't care if you don't
21 want sex.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

23 MS. PICKRELL: You know, and I
24 want it, and I want it now.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So I guess

1 you're telling me what happened, starting last
2 night on up to this morning, was the deciding
3 factor that you said enough was enough.

4 MS. PICKRELL: I (INDISTINCT) --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I, I, I'm
6 not trying to trick you. I'm trying to
7 understand.

8 MS. PICKRELL: No, no, no. I, I,
9 I, I, I guess I'm just -- I'm exhausted from the
10 whole thing.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, this has
13 been a crazy ship. It's been a crazy boat.

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: I've been on a
16 crazy boat for too long.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, and
18 today, or this morning, last night was the, for
19 lack of a better term, the straw that broke the
20 camel's back, and --

21 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, for -- I
22 just --

23 MR. COX: And, and maybe Nora
24 catching him there?

25 MS. PICKRELL: My mom.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: You were
2 scared of your mom catching him there as well?
3 what would have happened if she had caught him
4 there? I mean --

5 MS. PICKRELL: She -- after when
6 he -- after the Kip Elser and the truck
7 business, my mother, my mother was just, you
8 know, This guy cannot come back on this
9 property.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I mean, did
11 she express any ramifications if she caught him
12 out there again?

13 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, no. My mom's
14 not like that. It's just that I, I, I was
15 hiding. I've been in hiding. I've been hiding
16 a lot of things.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: And I mean,
19 William is my attorney and has known me ever
20 since the day I basically pulled in here, and he
21 didn't --

22 MALE SPEAKER: (INDISTINCT)

23 MS. PICKRELL: -- have a clue.
24 He didn't have a clue. Nobody had a clue.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: Except, except
2 some of the guys that worked for me that I've
3 given those two names --

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

5 MS. PICKRELL: -- they knew, and
6 they knew what I've been going through.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So why
8 would it have been such a big deal this morning
9 for your mom to find out that he was there?

10 MS. PICKRELL: Because I didn't
11 want her to know that he'd come back after the
12 Kip Elser truck thing.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

14 MS. PICKRELL: And I also didn't
15 want her to know that I had given him money
16 because I'm not financially in that, in that --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I don't
18 think any of us are anymore.

19 MR. COX: How much did you give
20 him?

21 MS. PICKRELL: It was like 80
22 dollars. And I, you know, I don't know whether
23 he paid the cab. I don't know whether he paid
24 the cab. I don't know -- he was -- he would not
25 get a ride out with somebody.

1 MR. COX: Did he say he got a
2 cab, or you just assumed he did?

3 MS. PICKRELL: I assumed. I
4 assumed because he never wanted anybody to know
5 where he was.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So he shows
7 up. I mean, kind of what happened happened. I
8 mean, there's no doubt in my mind or anybody
9 else's mind at this time that he physically
10 abused you last night. I understand you were a
11 little bit concerned about your mother finding
12 out. I mean, was there some frustration there
13 as far as what had happened to you, and, you
14 know, you're frustrated, and, you know, you, you
15 was kind of apprehensive about your mother
16 finding out? I mean, is that a fair statement?
17 I mean, you just -- you were frustrated with
18 him?

19 MS. PICKRELL: Frustrated isn't,
20 isn't the word, I don't think. I think more
21 embarrassed that I was with him again, you know,
22 just, just demoralized, demoralized.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Again, you know.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: But he had

1 a lot of play in that. I mean --

2 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I'm --

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- I, I
4 understand that.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah,
6 demoralization. I mean, I, I -- you know, I
7 wasn't, I wasn't pointing the gun to do that. I
8 wasn't pointing the gun to do that. It, it just
9 -- it -- I'll tell you, after all that I've been
10 through --

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well, let
12 me ask you this, if the intent was not to harm
13 him, why did you (INDISTINCT) -- or retrieve the
14 gun and point it at him?

15 MS. PICKRELL: I want you out of
16 here. Let's go. Come on. Let's go.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

18 MS. PICKRELL: There was no --
19 first of all, he would never take no for an
20 answer.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: No does not -- it
23 didn't, didn't exist in that vocabulary.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

25 MS. PICKRELL: And the, the

1 earring thing, I mean, here I am trying to get
2 him out before my mother arrives and make the
3 trip in on the excuse that I was going to stop
4 at the BP or whatever --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- or the Kangaroo
7 and get a, a "Trader" --

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

9 MS. PICKRELL: -- because of the
10 trailer being in it today. And I just wanted
11 him out of there.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Now, the
13 thing with the "Trader" paper, is that something
14 that you and him discussed, that would be the
15 pretense of you getting out of there, or is that
16 --

17 MS. PICKRELL: I said that to say
18 --

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: To him?

20 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I said that
21 to him. I said, Come on; let's go; I'm going to
22 -- when we go out, I'm going to stop at my mom's
23 house and -- you know, my mom is 89. She
24 doesn't like jump out the door and --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right,

1 right.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- say, Oh, you've
3 got Monty with you, or whatever. So I was just
4 going to run in and say like, Mom, I'm going to
5 go run before we feed the horses -- I'm going to
6 run into town and get the copy of the "Trader"
7 because I just put -- it just came out.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So y'all
9 pretty much agreed on that, that that's what was
10 going to happen? I mean --

11 MS. PICKRELL: That was, that
12 was, that was an hour, that was an hour or so
13 before. (INDISTINCT)

14 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: So y'all,
15 y'all came -- or you came up with what you were
16 going to tell him, and --

17 MS. PICKRELL: Tell my mom.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Tell your
19 mom, and an hour later, he's still not doing --
20 or he's not moving.

21 MS. PICKRELL: He wanted his back
22 rubbed.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, he wanted
25 his back rubbed. My mother took him years ago

1 -- my mother has herniated disks.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: And she's had a
4 laminectomy and all kinds of stuff, and she went
5 to Dr. Brandt when Dr. Brandt was down here
6 someplace right off of this road down in the
7 medical center --

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

9 MS. PICKRELL: -- down here on
10 the left.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

12 MS. PICKRELL: And my mom took
13 him because he's had terrible back problems.
14 This is years ago. My mother was very good to
15 this guy.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

17 MS. PICKRELL: As was I. And my
18 mother took him to Dr. Brandt, and they took the
19 X-rays, and, yes, he has like arthritis in the,
20 in the, in the spine and --

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

22 MS. PICKRELL: -- all this stuff.
23 I mean, he definitely -- and he's -- and I --
24 you know, definitely, it had something to do
25 with his moods, obviously. I mean, where --

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. PICKRELL: -- (INDISTINCT)

3 you know.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

5 MS. PICKRELL: You have the back
6 thing. But, anyway, he was to get these
7 injections, and my mother was paying for this.
8 I mean, you know, all those X-rays. This is
9 years ago.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

11 MS. PICKRELL: And when it came
12 down to it, I can't remember what happened in
13 the office that day, but he had taken the, the
14 pill you take to relax you --

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

16 MS. PICKRELL: -- and then you
17 get the injection, and something happened in Dr.
18 Brandt's office that day. A guy ended up having
19 to be taken in an ambulance, and it was a, a
20 heart problem or something.

21 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

22 MS. PICKRELL: And so he never
23 got the injection. So all this time, you know,
24 he, he's had this back thing. So he wanted his
25 back rubbed, and it was like -- it's always, You

1 do this, and you do it my way.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

3 MS. PICKRELL: And that's -- that
4 was both of the issues this morning. I mean,
5 that was like, Okay, okay, I'll rub your back,
6 but we got to get going, and we've got to get
7 you out of here before my mom arrives.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. So,
9 I mean, y'all are going on, and he was looking
10 for the earring. He was wanting back rubs and
11 things of that nature. I mean --

12 MS. PICKRELL: That was before.
13 The back rub and the sex and all that was
14 before, and, you know, I mean, he, he got his
15 clothes on, and then he got pissed because his,
16 his earring was missing.

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. And
18 I guess there's, there's frustration. I mean,
19 you were frustrated with him because of, you
20 know, how he's been and stuff. That's just when
21 you retrieved the gun. And your intent was not
22 to harm him.

23 MS. PICKRELL: Hmm-mm.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I'm
25 assuming your intent was that that was a

1 motivating factor to get him out, was to pull a
2 weapon. What happened that made you pull the
3 trigger?

4 MS. PICKRELL: Just -- it just
5 happened. I mean, he, you know -- I was, I was
6 going to actually turn and run because like --

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

8 MS. PICKRELL: I was going to
9 turn and run. Then I thought, I'm going to have
10 to ditch this gun because he's going to get this
11 gun from me.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. Did
13 you (INDISTINCT)?

14 MR. COX: I don't -- Gregg, they,
15 they think that you ought to go to the hospital
16 and get checked out. But I don't know what, I
17 don't know what they'll do. (INDISTINCT)

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mainly what
19 they're going to do, they're going to check for,
20 of course, internal injuries, but they're going
21 to document the external injuries, the, the
22 superficial ones too. And what I mean by
23 superficial, it don't mean that it doesn't hurt
24 and it's not swollen and bruised; it's not life-
25 threatening, okay?

1 MS. PICKRELL: Mm-hmm.

2 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: They're
3 going to document those. There has been, self-
4 admittedly, sexual intercourse.

5 MS. PICKRELL: Yep.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: That has to
7 be documented as well. My captain is requesting
8 that a -- what they call a protocol kit done.
9 I'm not sure if you know what that means.

10 MS. PICKRELL: No, I don't.

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: It's a
12 necessary evil, is the best way I know how to
13 put it. They're pretty invasive. The -- they
14 have what they call a, a protocol nurse come in.
15 She specializes in this. They're going to take
16 samples, pelvic exams, things of that nature,
17 and it's all documented.

18 And mainly what we're looking for
19 is documentation here, not that we're looking at
20 documentation to hurt you. We're looking for
21 documentation for everything because we're going
22 to have to answer a bunch of questions to a
23 bunch of different people because of what's
24 happened here today. I'm sure you've got
25 questions. We'll answer the best we can. Your

1 family may have questions. His family is going
2 to have questions.

3 MS. PICKRELL: His fam -- I'm
4 worried, I'm worried -- I'm really worried about
5 the retaliation.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
7 Understandable, but --

8 MS. PICKRELL: I'm really worried
9 about the retaliation now.

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: --
11 educating them on the facts of the case may help
12 with some aggravation or some suspicion,
13 conspiracy theories, things of that nature
14 (INDISTINCT) --

15 MS. PICKRELL: They know. They
16 know. They know that he's, he's done -- I mean,
17 his -- the woman he lives with is, is, is his
18 aunt.

19 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

20 MS. PICKRELL: And she knows that
21 a year ago, I mean, he nearly killed me.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

23 MS. PICKRELL: She knows it.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And, and,
25 and like I --

1 MR. COX: How does she know that?

2 MS. PICKRELL: I told her. I
3 told her. I talked to her, and I said, you
4 know, He's gone off. And I said, Look, you
5 know, the thing is that this guy needs help.
6 And it's like the root of all evil with people
7 that put their head in the sand, and they know
8 this guy has gone off on people in Kirkwood; I
9 mean, even with family members. But she knows
10 because I called her, and I said, I'm not going
11 to be -- I was friendly with her.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

13 MS. PICKRELL: Very friendly with
14 her. You know, I, I, I (INDISTINCT) -- I have
15 not seen her for a year, since the last time
16 that he beat the poop out of me, and, and it was
17 -- but, you know, everybody knows. Everybody
18 knows that this -- what this guy is. I mean,
19 they're not going to be happy that --

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

21 MS. PICKRELL: -- it ended up
22 this way, of course. Nobody is. I'm not.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Well, and
24 you've been really cooperative with us, and, and
25 I want you to kind of extend that cooperation

1 and maybe a little bit of understanding because
2 you know what's been going on, the family may
3 know what's been going on, and we know what
4 little bit you've told us today about the, the
5 history. But we have to have documentation
6 because we --

7 MS. PICKRELL: Right.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- have to
9 answer a lot of questions to a lot of people.

10 MR. COX: I think this is a -- I
11 think this helps in that fact-finding mission to
12 be able to document and have physicians document
13 the face and physicians document the injuries.
14 I'm not sure what the, I'm not sure what the,
15 the protocol case does if, if there was an
16 admission to the, the act, but --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And I don't
18 know. I'm going to talk to the captain a little
19 bit more about that. One thing I'm going to
20 have to ask you -- and like I said, I'm not
21 trying to embarrass you, like I said. Mr. Cox
22 (INDISTINCT) fact-finding mission. You stated
23 that every time he woke up -- having sex, was it
24 consensual every time? Was it forced?

25 MS. PICKRELL: If I didn't, if I

1 didn't, if I didn't reply, it was, it was -- I
2 mean, he was --

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: It was a
4 forceful --

5 MS. PICKRELL: -- furious.

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- it was a
7 forceful act? I mean --

8 MS. PICKRELL: There was --
9 there, there, there were a lot of force --
10 forceful --

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: That's the
12 documentation that he's probably talking about.

13 MR. COX: Yeah, I mean, I can
14 understand that. I mean (INDISTINCT) -- was the
15 force more intimidation than something would
16 happen, or did he actually put his hands on your
17 legs and force you? I mean --

18 MS. PICKRELL: No.

19 MR. COX: -- are you hurt?

20 MS. PICKRELL: I, I have been
21 hurt. I have been hurt. But -- like, one time
22 -- one thing this morning was because my legs
23 were up and he wanted to put his arms a certain
24 way --

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

1 MS. PICKRELL: -- on my legs. He
2 said, Come on; come on. He did, he did that
3 kind of thing: Come on. And I was like -- you
4 know, that's where you go, Okay, okay --

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: -- okay. I mean,
7 this guy was not -- he was very, very strong.
8 He's a small guy in stature.

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Mm-hmm.

10 MS. PICKRELL: But this guy was a
11 muscle.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah. If
13 you want to go out and speak to the captain
14 about it, I mean, I -- the only thing I can say
15 right now is my -- I'm interpreting that it's
16 just -- it's documentation. I, you know, I
17 don't know. (INDISTINCT)

18 MR. COX: Well, I know that with
19 --

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: It, it's
21 pretty invasive, and, you know.

22 MS. PICKRELL: I, I -- you know,
23 I -- there was -- if you're saying, Was it rape?
24 No, it's not rape.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

1 MS. PICKRELL: It's just it's
2 rough sex. And if you didn't reply and you
3 didn't -- you know, you just didn't lay there
4 and let it happen, then you were in trouble.

5 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

6 MS. PICKRELL: But I can't say
7 that he ever raped me because it wasn't that.
8 It wasn't that. It was the fact that he was --

9 MR. COX: If you didn't, you knew
10 what would happen.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Yes, yes, exactly.
12 But, you know, I -- just rough.

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: All right.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Rough.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Do you want
16 to talk to him about that, Mr. Cox?

17 MR. COX: Just to make it clear.

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay. You
19 want me to (INDISTINCT) --

20 MR. COX: (INDISTINCT) make it
21 clear, yeah.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
23 (INDISTINCT) do you need anything else?

24 MS. PICKRELL: No, I'm fine.
25 Thank you.

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

2 (WHEREUPON A PRIVATE CONVERSATION
3 TRANSPIRED AND WAS NOT TRANSCRIBED)

4 MS. PICKRELL: Whatever, whatever
5 is best. Whatever, whatever is --

6 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: It's
7 totally optional. I just talked with the
8 captain. Whatever y'all --

9 MR. COX: It's totally optional?

10 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah. He
11 don't want to have her do something she's not
12 comfortable with or, or you're not comfortable
13 with, so it -- and like I said, it's more of a
14 fact-finding thing, but, but we do request some
15 type of medical treatment and documentation.

16 MR. COX: Of the injuries --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah.

18 MR. COX: -- themselves? That --
19 I think, I think that's fine. (INDISTINCT)

20 MS. PICKRELL: What about, what
21 about the fact that -- I mean --

22 MR. COX: He did not use a
23 condom.

24 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

25 MR. COX: So if there's, if

1 there's an allegation that it didn't happen, the
2 test would show that it did, I guess --

3 MS. PICKRELL: I, I would rather
4 --

5 MR. COX: -- depending on how
6 much time -- I don't know how much time has
7 passed.

8 MS. PICKRELL: I would rather, I
9 would rather have it done. I mean, I, I would,
10 would, would -- don't you think?

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

12 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, are -- is
13 that --

14 MR. COX: I mean, you've already
15 admitted that it did happen, so I don't see
16 (INDISTINCT) --

17 MS. PICKRELL: Yeah, I don't --

18 MR. COX: -- hiding that it
19 happened or to prevent --

20 MS. PICKRELL: I don't --

21 MR. COX: -- somebody from
22 finding out that it happened. You've already
23 told them that it did.

24 MS. PICKRELL: Right. I don't --

25 MR. COX: So the only thing that

1 it could do would be to substantiate that it
2 did.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

4 MS. PICKRELL: I mean, you can
5 tell by looking -- a nurse could tell by looking
6 at me that I had sex a few hours ago, okay, but
7 I don't know if there was -- if there's any
8 semen evidence --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay.

10 MS. PICKRELL: -- because I don't
11 think he got to that point because that was one
12 of the issues, is that he was having trouble --

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY:
14 Ejaculating? Okay.

15 MS. PICKRELL: This morning, yes,
16 and (INDISTINCT) --

17 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And, and if
18 you don't -- and I'm, I'm going to tell you,
19 those things are a necessary evil, like I said,
20 for lack of a better term. They get pretty inva
21 -- invasive, all right? They take swabs. They
22 -- combings. And (INDISTINCT) if it's something
23 you're not comfortable with, if you document it
24 with the nurse that looks at you that, that
25 there was sexual intercourse, I mean, I'm cool

1 with that.

2 MS. PICKRELL: Is that -- okay,
3 can we --

4 MR. COX: Maybe you could, maybe
5 you could volunteer to the nurse that it
6 happened without having to go through all of
7 that.

8 MS. PICKRELL: Do all that?

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And, and,
10 and, and to have it documented in the --

11 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- protocol
13 paperwork.

14 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

15 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And, and
16 having signed a medical release form is, is, is
17 a necessity for us, and the reason behind that
18 is, you know, the healthcare records --

19 MR. COX: (INDISTINCT)

20 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah.

21 MR. COX: That's right.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: It's like
23 an act of Congress, trying to get copies of your
24 medical records, and what we're looking for with
25 those is the documentation of the injuries. Of

1 course, we've got photographic documentation,
2 but -- and, and usually, we prefer to have a
3 medical professional look at you and document
4 what those injuries are. We'll be happy to get
5 you to the doctor's office, or, you know, I
6 don't know if your mom wants to get out and
7 drive around.

8 MS. PICKRELL: I, I, I think, if
9 somebody could give me a ride there, that would
10 be better --

11 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: we'll take
12 care of that.

13 MS. PICKRELL: -- because I know
14 she doesn't probably want to leave the farm
15 right now.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah, we'll
17 take care of that.

18 MR. COX: I need to call her. I
19 need to call her and let her know what's going
20 on.

21 MS. PICKRELL: I'd appreciate it.
22 Thank you.

23 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Did you
24 contact another counselor?

25 MR. COX: Hmm?

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Did you
2 contact another attorney?

3 MR. COX: Yeah. I don't there's
4 any reason not to go, not to go to the doctor,
5 to the hospital to, to justify this, to
6 document, like you said. That's just
7 independent, independent, third-party
8 verification --

9 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

10 MR. COX: -- of facial bruising
11 and --

12 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Right.

13 MR. COX: -- and, and verbal
14 discussion about the, about the other so that
15 you can have that officially.

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Okay, okay.
17 I'm going to hook you with a ride. We'll get
18 you down there and get that taken care of. Give
19 me just a few minutes, okay?

20 MS. PICKRELL: Okay. Am I going
21 to be able to go home today, or not?

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I don't see
23 why not, unless you just don't want to.

24 MS. PICKRELL: No, no.

25 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I haven't

1 got room at my house, so --

2 MS. PICKRELL: Oh, okay.

3 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- can't go
4 there.

5 MS. PICKRELL: I thought you were
6 horsey, though. I thought you liked horse
7 people.

8 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I've got a
9 donkey, two goats, three horses.

10 MR. COX: I was about to say,
11 he's already got a job, but you do have horses
12 still?

13 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: I've got
14 three ponies, (INDISTINCT) --

15 MS. PICKRELL: For your kids?

16 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- ponies.

17 MS. PICKRELL: For your kids?

18 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Yeah. I've
19 got a donkey, 2 goats, 3 ponies, 2 dogs, 12
20 pigs, 2 kids, and a wife, so I, I'm --

21 MS. PICKRELL: You're set.

22 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: -- I'm
23 (INDISTINCT).

24 MS. PICKRELL: Am I, am I moving
25 now? (INDISTINCT)

1 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: Just hang
2 tight. Let me get (INDISTINCT).

3 MS. PICKRELL: All right.

4 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: He'll deal
5 with the ride real quick.

6 MS. PICKRELL: All right, okay.

7 INVESTIGATOR BAILEY: And then
8 we'll get you on your way.

9 MR. COX: All right, and I'll,
10 I'll check with you for a second.

11 MS. PICKRELL: Okay.

12 (WHEREUPON A PRIVATE CONVERSATION
13 TRANSPIRED AND WAS NOT TRANSCRIBED)

14 01:46:58

15 (END OF AUDIO FILE)

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

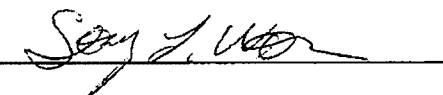
25

1 CERTIFICATE OF TRANSCRIPTIONIST

2 I, Stacey L. Wilson, do hereby certify:

3 That the foregoing audio file entitled
4 "CD_ch03_1409111211_1409111357_00.avi" was
5 transcribed; that the foregoing transcript as
6 typed is a true, accurate and complete record of
7 the audio file to the best of my ability under
8 the prevailing circumstances.

9 I further certify that I am neither related
10 to nor counsel for any party to the cause pending
11 or interested in the events thereof.

12
13
14
15 

16 Stacey L. Wilson

17 November 14, 2016

1266

KershawHealth Medical Center
1315 Roberts Street
PO Box 7003
Camden, SC 29020
EMERGENCY PHYSICIAN RECORD

K10001181511 STATUS DEP ER ADM DATE 09/11/14 MRN M000323808
PICKRELL, GREGG
DOB [REDACTED]/1953 AGE 61 SEX F RACE CA
HESS, RALPH C DO

Cardiovascular: Present: Normal Peripheral Pulses, Regular Heart Rate/Rhythm

Chest Wall: Present: No Obvious Trauma Noted

Peripheral Pulses: 2+: Carotid (R), Carotid (L), Radial (R), Radial (L)

Abdomen: Present Bowel Sounds, Present Soft, Absent Abrasions, Absent Hepatomegaly, Absent Tenderness

Bowel Sound Description: Present: Normal

Rectal: Present: Other (No bruising or redness)

Back: Present: Vertebral Tenderness (mid T spine)

Extremity: Present: Other (bruise -left forearm and right scapular area . Tenderness mid T spine .)

Neurologic: Present: CNs II-XII NML as Tested, No Motor/Sensory Deficits

Skin Exam: Present: Other (see above)

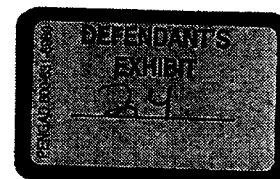
Sexual Assault Exam

Pelvic Exam: Absent: Bruising, Lacerations, Vaginal Bleeding

Rectum Description: Absent: Bruising

Rectal: Present: Deferred

Skin: Present: Warm/Dry



Vital Signs

Vital Signs: Temperature: 98.3, Source: Oral, Heart Rate: 89, Respiratory Rate: 20, BP: 228/92, Pulse Oximetry: 99, Weight: 140

Progress

Progress Note

Progress :

Progress Note Time: 16:46

Progress Note

Evaluation preformed . CT's of head , face and neck -unremarkable except- ? nasal fx . spine - no fx . Deg changes .

Lab : CBC , lytes , BS and renal function are normal . UA-pyuria . Wet prep-WBC's . Cultures obtained . Clonidine given for BP elevation . Motrin for pain .

Went over findings and tx plan . She has med at home for HTN . Will start Cipro for UTI . Pain medication for soft tissue injuries . Doubt nasal fx .

VSS .

Orders

Orders

Procedure	Category	Date Time	Status
Clonidine Hcl (Catapres)	PHA	9/11/14 15:00	Complete
Cbc With Differential	LAB	9/11/14	Complete

Signed
Report #0911-0085

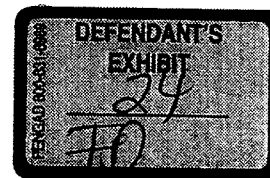
KershawHealth Medical Center
1315 Roberts Street
PO Box 7003
Camden, SC 29020
EMERGENCY PHYSICIAN RECORD

K10001181511 STATUS **DEP ER** ADM DATE **09/11/14** MRN **M000323808**
PICKRELL, GREGG
DOB [REDACTED]/1953 AGE **61** SEX **F** RACE **CA**
HESS, RALPH C DO

Cardiovascular: Present: Normal Peripheral Pulses, Regular Heart Rate/Rhythm
Chest Wall: Present: No Obvious Trauma Noted
Peripheral Pulses: 2+: Carotid (R), Carotid (L), Radial (R), Radial (L)
Abdomen: Present Bowel Sounds, Present Soft, Absent Abrasions, Absent Hepatomegaly, Absent Tenderness
Bowel Sound Description: Present: Normal
Rectal: Present: Other (No bruising or redness)
Back: Present: Vertebral Tenderness (mid T spine)
Extremity: Present: Other (bruise -left forearm and right scapular area . Tenderness mid T spine .)
Neurologic: Present: CNs II-XII NML as Tested, No Motor/Sensory Deficits
Skin Exam: Present: Other (see above)

Sexual Assault Exam

Pelvic Exam: Absent: Bruising, Lacerations, Vaginal Bleeding
Rectum Description: Absent: Bruising
Rectal: Present: Deferred
Skin: Present: Warm/Dry



Vital Signs

Vital Signs: Temperature: 98.3, Source: Oral, Heart Rate: 89, Respiratory Rate: 20, BP: 228/92, Pulse Oximetry: 99, Weight: 140

Progress

Progress Note

Progress :

Progress Note Time: 16:46

Progress Note

Evaluation performed . CT's of head , face and neck - ~~unremarkable except for~~ nasal fx . T spine - no fx . Deg changes .

Lab : CBC , lytes , BS and renal function are normal . UA-pyuria . Wet prep-WBC's . Cultures obtained . Clonidine given for BP elevation . Motrin for pain .

Went over findings and tx plan . She has med at home for HTN . Will start Cipro for UTI . Pain medication for soft tissue injuries . Doubt nasal fx .

VSS .

Orders

Orders

Procedure	Category	Date Time	Status
Clonidine Hcl (Catapres)	PHA	9/11/14 15:00	Complete
Cbc With Differential	LAB	9/11/14	Complete

Signed
Report #0911-0085

1268

KershawHealth Medical Center
1315 Roberts Street
PO Box 7003
Camden, SC 29020
EMERGENCY PHYSICIAN RECORD

K10001181511 STATUS **DEP ER** ADM DATE **09/11/14** MRN **M000323808**
PICKRELL, GREGG
DOB [REDACTED]/1953 AGE **61** SEX **F** RACE **CA**
HESS, RALPH C DO

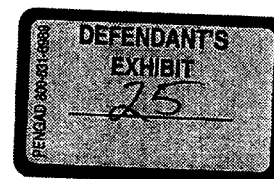
Referrals:

OTHER, DOCTOR (PCP)

As Needed

Scripts

Acetaminophen/Hydrocodone* (Norco 5/325*) 1 Tab Tab 1-2 Tab PO Q4-6H PRN (PAIN) #30 TAB	
Prov: HESS, RALPH C DO	9/11/14
Cyclobenzaprine Hcl (Flexeril 10MG) 10 Mg Tab 10 Mg PO TID #21 TAB	
Prov: HESS, RALPH C DO	9/11/14
Naproxen Sodium (Anaprox Ds) 550 Mg Tab 550 Mg PO Q12H #20	
Prov: HESS, RALPH C DO	9/11/14
Ciprofloxacin Hcl (Cipro) 500 Mg Tab 500 Mg PO BID #14 TAB	
Prov: HESS, RALPH C DO	9/11/14



Additional Instructions:

Your diagnosis today is [].

The following studies and/or procedures were performed during your ED visit []. We will call if the radiologist reads XRAY(s) as abnormal or your culture result indicates a need for a change in antibiotic.

During your visit to the Emergency Department you received the following medication(s)- []

Follow-up with your physician as instructed for comprehensive care within 1 week of your Emergency Room visit.

Please take the printed Patient Packet, given at discharge, to your first follow-up appointment with your doctor.

Return to ER for worsening symptoms or concerns. Take medications as directed. Finish all antibiotics. No driving as certain medications may cause drowsiness.

Your prescription was sent to [].

Thank you for allowing KershawHealth to meet your health care needs.
Our goal is to provide excellent care.

SMOKING AND SECOND-HAND SMOKE ARE HARMFUL TO YOUR HEALTH AND THE HEALTH OF THOSE AROUND YOU, AND QUITTING SMOKING GREATLY REDUCES THE RISK OF ADVERSE HEALTH EFFECTS. QUITLINE SUPPORT 1-800-QUIT-NOW(800-784-8669).

Comments

Ice for swelling . Heat to neck and back for tightness . Meds as prescribed . Return for worsening symptoms .
Take med for bl pressure . Follow up with Dr Alderson . Have urine rechecked in 10 days .

HESS, RALPH C DO

Sep 11, 2014 15:06

RALPH C HESS DO

<Electronically signed by RALPH C HESS DO> <<Signature on File>>

09/12/14 1103

Signed
Report #0911-0085

5

DEAD00041870340E000017 PICKRELL 10



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:20 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ; Hide System Messages ; Hide Media ;

Incident Location:	BAYNARD BOYKIN RD, REMBERT		Apt:	
Inc Loc Info:		Latitude:	34.15327781748479	
Building:		Longitude:	-80.5731322696918	
Community:	REMBERT			
Municipality:	REMBERT			
Caller Name:		Disposition:		
Caller Location:		Call Loc Info:	SUMTER CO 803-436-2774	
Phone:		Source:	ADMIN	
Incoming 911:	Sep 11, 2014 8:56:11 AM	Created By:	ebass	
Create Date/Time:	Sep 11, 2014 8:56:11 AM	Sent By:	ebass	
End Date/Time:				
Dispatch Date/Time:	Sep 11, 2014 8:59:09 AM	Language:		
Inroute Date/Time:	Sep 11, 2014 9:00:40 AM			
Onscene Date/Time:	Sep 11, 2014 9:12:47 AM	Priority:	1	
Clear Date/Time:	Sep 11, 2014 11:42:31 AM	Event:	1075	
Closed Date/Time:		Case#:	2014-003758	

Remarks:

ebass Sep 11, 2014 8:57:10 AM FEMALE SHOT MALE IN THE BEDROOM SHE DONT KNOW WHERE SHE SHOT HIM
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 8:58:33 AM FEMALE SHOT MALE IN THE BEDROOM SHE DONT KNOW WHERE SHE SHOT HIM
 SHE SAID HE HAS BEAT HER ALL NIGHT AND SHE CALED FOR THE POLICE AND
 THEY NEVER CAME HER NAME GREGG PICKLES HER PHONE [REDACTED]-0456
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 8:59:12 AM FEMALE SHOT MALE IN THE BEDROOM SHE DONT KNOW WHERE SHE SHOT HIM
 SHE SAID HE HAS BEAT HER ALL NIGHT AND SHE CALED FOR THE POLICE AND
 THEY NEVER CAME HER NAME GREGG PICKLES HER PHONE [REDACTED]-0456 SHE
 DONT WANT EMS FOR HERSELF
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 9:00:18 AM SHE IS IN THE LIVING ROOM AND HES IN THE BEDROOM SHE DONT KNOW IF HE
 IS BREATHING OR NOT
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 9:01:01 AM NOW SHES TELLING THEM SHE NEVER CALLED FOR HELP WHEN HE WAS
 BEATING HER
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 9:01:50 AM SHE CALLED THEM AT 850AM AND ADVISED SHE HAD JUST SHOT HIM
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 9:02:43 AM HIS NAME IS ROBERT DIMMERMON
 hbarton Sep 11, 2014 9:03:21 AM LIFENET (TOM) DECLINED FOR WEATHER
 ebass Sep 11, 2014 9:03:41 AM SHE IS CRYING ON THE PHONE WITH SUMTER CO



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:20 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ;Hide System Messages ;Hide Media ;

Remarks:

e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:05:08 AM THE GUN IS LAID DOWN SHE IS IN THE LIVING ROOM
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:06:02 AM HER MOTHER JUST PULLED UP
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:06:25 AM ASKED SUMTER CO IF WE COULD HAVE A COPT OF THERE TAPE
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:07:22 AM THEY ARE OUTSIDE WAITING THEY HAVE OPENED THE GATE
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:08:02 AM ITS CALLED FAR AND AWAY FARMS
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:11:44 AM GO PAST THE RACE TRACK AND GO LEFT UP THE HILL
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 9:25:33 AM SHE ADVSIED HE GOT A RIDE OUT THERE LAST NIGHT
 b ampbell Sep 11, 2014 9:54:14 AM KERCC203. TO: KERCC203-27931 20140911 09:53:29 000642AAC6
 FROM: NC2K-4369094 20140911 09:53:29 02DE002924
 1L0102DE0029242QG
 SC028013N

 NO RECORD SER/DAA448630 MAK/BER
 h arton Sep 11, 2014 9:55:22 AM PER 12 CALL SUMTER CO DISP AND SEE WHEN TAPE WILL BE READY / GET AN
 ADDRESS FOR DISPATCH ALSO
 arton Sep 11, 2014 9:58:19 AM PER 12'S REQ -- CALLED SUMTER CO DISP SPOKE TO SHIRLEEN (DISPATCH
 SUPERV) WHO SAID TAPE IS READY // THEIR ADDRESS IS [REDACTED] HAMPTON ST IN
 SUMTER -- THEY ARE LOCATED ON CORNER OF E HAMPTON & [REDACTED]
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 10:57:02 AM KERCC204. TO: KERCC204-25943 20140911 10:56:42 0731107C07
 FROM: DMV3-1080327 20140911 10:56:42 02DF0026E7
 TXREF SC028013N02DF0026E7
 XREF
 ID NO 0007791806
 DEMARY, ROBERT LAMONT
 [REDACTED] SALMOND ST
 CAMDEN SC 290202326 KERS CNTY
 - SEX M HGT 5 07 WGT 185 BIRTH [REDACTED] 1981
 SSN ***-**-**** RACE BLACK
 STATUS-DL:SUSPENDED CDL:DISQUALIFIED
 ***** IDENTIFICATION ONLY ***** ISSUED 05/31/2013
 DRIVER LICENSE CLASS D ISSUED 07/31/2008
 ** MORE **
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 10:57:06 AM KERCC204. TO: KERCC204-25944 20140911 10:56:42 0731107C08
 FROM: DMV3-1080328 20140911 10:56:42 02DF0026E7
 TXREF SC028013N02DF0026E7
 XREF
 OLN = 0007791806
 SUSP Failure to Maintain Proof of F BEG 12/30/2008 END INDEFINITE CAU
 11/18/2008
 SUSP Driving Under Suspension BEG 01/27/2008 END 07/27/2008 CAU 08/23/2007
 SUSP Controlled Substance Violation BEG 07/26/2007 END 01/26/2008 CAU
 05/26/2007
 ** END OF INQUIRY **
 e jass Sep 11, 2014 10:58:23 AM KERCC204. TO: KERCC204-25946 20140911 10:57:48 0731107C14
 FROM: DMV3-1080340 20140911 10:57:48 02DF0026E8



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:20 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ; Hide System Messages ; Hide Media ;

Remarks:

Officer	Time	Remarks
ebass	Sep 11, 2014 10:58:27 AM	TXREF SC028013N02DF0026E8 XREF DL NO [REDACTED] PICKRELL,GREGG [REDACTED] BAYNARD BOYKIN RD REMBERT SC 291289625 KERS CNTY SEX F HGT 5 06 WGT 135 BIRTH [REDACTED] 1953 SSN ***-**-** [REDACTED] RACE WHITE STATUS-DL:NO SUSPENSION CDL:NO DISQUALIFICATION DRIVER LICENSE CLASS D ISSUED 04/21/2008 ** MORE **

Officer	Time	Remarks
ebass	Sep 11, 2014 10:58:27 AM	KERCC204. TO: KERCC204-25947 20140911 10:57:49 0731107C15 FROM: DMV3-1080341 20140911 10:57:48 02DF0026E8 TXREF SC028013N02DF0026E8 XREF OLN = [REDACTED] SUSP Cancellation of Insurance BEG 07/14/2008 END 07/15/2008 CAU 06/02/2008 SUSP Cancellation of Insurance BEG 07/14/2008 END 07/15/2008 CAU 06/02/2008 SUSP Cancellation of Insurance BEG 07/14/2008 END 07/15/2008 CAU 06/02/2008 ** END OF INQUIRY **

Unit Activity:

Unit	Officer	Time	Remarks
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged
10	RICK BAILEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged

Remarks:

Unit	Officer	Time	Remarks
12	DEXTER	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched
12	HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route
12	DEXTER	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route
12	HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route

Remarks:

Unit	Officer	Time	Remarks
2	DEXTER	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged
2	HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged
2	DEXTER	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged
2	HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged

Remarks:

Unit	Officer	Time	Remarks
10-6	SUMTER CO		



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:21 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ; Hide System Messages ; Hide Media ;

Unit Activity:

Unit	Officer	Agency	Status	Time
11	DEXTER HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Secondary On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 11:12:34 AM
12	DEXTER HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Secondary On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 11:12:34 AM
Remarks: ON BAYNARD BOYKIN				
11	DEXTER HANDY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available	Sep 11, 2014 11:20:46 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:02:25 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:02:26 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:15:18 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available	Sep 11, 2014 9:44:06 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 10:14:04 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged	Sep 11, 2014 10:14:52 AM
13	RICK DEVORS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Acknowledged	Sep 11, 2014 10:14:52 AM
Remarks: AT SHERIFF'S OFFICE				
11	MILES TAYLOR	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:02:29 AM
11	MILES TAYLOR	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:02:30 AM
11	MILES TAYLOR	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:19:23 AM
13	CHUCKIE BAXLEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:25:18 AM
13	CHUCKIE BAXLEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:25:19 AM
13	CHUCKIE BAXLEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:25:20 AM
13	CHUCKIE BAXLEY	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available	Sep 11, 2014 11:20:41 AM
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:04:05 AM
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:04:06 AM
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:05:58 AM
Remarks: HAVE FEMALE STEP OUT ON THE PORCH / ADV'D HER I AM IN A GRAY TAHOE				
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:06:06 AM
Remarks: TURNING ON BAYNARD BOYKIN RD				
	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:08:58 AM
Remarks: HAVE SUMTER CNTY HANG UP WITH HER OR TX HER TO KC SO THERE ARE NO MIXUP				
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:12:07 AM



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:21 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ;Hide System Messages ;Hide Media ;

Unit Activity:

Unit	Officer	Status	Time
Remarks: JUST TURNED IN THE GATE			
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:12:47 AM
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 10:44:36 AM
Remarks: NEEDS JOE TO TXPORT			
2	MARVIN BROWN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF Available	Sep 11, 2014 10:51:54 AM
3	PAT BOONE	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:01:12 AM
3	PAT BOONE	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF Available	Sep 11, 2014 10:11:26 AM
4	STEVE KNAFELC	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:25:02 AM
4	STEVE KNAFELC	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:25:03 AM
4	STEVE KNAFELC	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:25:04 AM
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:17:02 AM
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:18:04 AM
Remarks: WILL BE ENROUTE SHORTLY // THINKS 501 IS AT THE DENTIST			
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:20:44 AM
510		CORONER Case Number 2014-000235	Sep 11, 2014 9:21:10 AM
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:34:48 AM
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 11:00:41 AM
Remarks: DEMARY/R/L/5			
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 11:00:48 AM
Remarks: PICKRELL/G/			
510		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE Available	Sep 11, 2014 11:42:31 AM
511		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:20:42 AM
511		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:21:45 AM
Remarks: UNABLE TO REACH AT HOME, AT THE OFFICE OR ON HER CELL;LEFT A MESSAGE			
511		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:43:13 AM
511		KERSHAW.LAW.CORONE En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:43:16 AM
511		KERSHAW.LAW. Available	Sep 11, 2014 11:38:28 AM



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:21 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ; Hide System Messages ; Hide Media ;

Unit Activity:

Unit	Employee	Description	Status	Time
		CORONER		
6	JUSTIN DILL	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:04:37 AM
6	JUSTIN DILL	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:23:20 AM
Remarks:	IF ANYONE ELSE HAS TO GO IN THERE IT WILL EASIER TO GO IN ON CANTEY LN TO BAYNARD BOYKIN			
6	JUSTIN DILL	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available	Sep 11, 2014 10:12:50 AM
6	CHRIS BOYKIN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:00:39 AM
6	CHRIS BOYKIN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:00:40 AM
6	CHRIS BOYKIN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:15:23 AM
6	CHRIS BOYKIN	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available	Sep 11, 2014 9:46:09 AM
6	CHRIS DAVIS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 8:59:09 AM
6	CHRIS DAVIS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:01:24 AM
6	CHRIS DAVIS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:13:20 AM
6	CHRIS DAVIS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:16:02 AM
Remarks:	HAVE EMS COME IN AND NOTIFY 1060			
6	CHRIS DAVIS	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Available	Sep 11, 2014 9:46:06 AM
6	TYLER PINKERTON	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	Dispatched	Sep 11, 2014 9:01:26 AM
6	TYLER PINKERTON	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:01:27 AM
6	TYLER PINKERTON	KERSHAW.LAW.SHERIFF	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:14:33 AM
6	SHERIFF	Case Number	2014-003758	Sep 11, 2014 9:34:22 AM
6	TYLER PINKERTON	Secondary En Route		Sep 11, 2014 9:43:53 AM
6	TYLER PINKERTON	Secondary En Route		Sep 11, 2014 9:43:53 AM
Remarks:	TO OFFICE X1WE BM:502 AT 9:40			
6	TYLER PINKERTON	Secondary On Scene		Sep 11, 2014 9:56:53 AM
6	TYLER PINKERTON	Secondary On Scene		Sep 11, 2014 9:56:54 AM
Remarks:	AT SHERIFF'S OFFICE EM:517			
6	TYLER PINKERTON	Available		Sep 11, 2014 10:33:26 AM
EMS1	KERSHAW.EMS.EMS	Dispatched		Sep 11, 2014 9:02:17 AM
EMS1	KERSHAW.EMS.EMS	En Route		Sep 11, 2014 9:05:02 AM
IS1	EMS	Case Number	2014-006858	Sep 11, 2014 9:12:18 AM
EMS1	KERSHAW.EMS.EMS	En Route		Sep 11, 2014 9:16:00 AM
Remarks:	STANDING BY AT CANTEY LN			



CAD Detail

Print Date: Sep 11, 2014

Print Time: 11:57:21 AM

User Name: ebass

Hide Incident Log ;Hide System Messages ;Hide Media ;

Unit Activity:

Unit	Employee	Department	Status	Time
E VS1		KERSHAW.EMS.EMS	En Route	Sep 11, 2014 9:18:16 AM
Remarks:	ADV TO PROCEED ON IN			
E VS1		KERSHAW.EMS.EMS	On Scene	Sep 11, 2014 9:21:21 AM



Kershaw County Sheriff's Office

Incident Report

821 Ridgeway Road Lugoff, SC 29078

Phone: (803) 425 - 1512 Fax: (803) 425 - 6021

ORI SC0280000	County	Venue REMBERT	Report # 2011960
Report Date / Time 02/18/2011 23:37 Hrs (US/Eastern)		Occurrence Date / Time 02/18/2011 23:37 Hrs - 02/18/2011 23:50 Hrs (US/Eastern)	
File Class			

Nature of Incident: Other (Specify)**Supplements:** Approved Report (1)**Summary:****Incident Location****Address:** Baynard Boykin Road**City:** Rembert**County:****State:** South Carolina**ZIP:** 29128**Country:** United States of America**Township of Occurrence:****Comments:** LEGACY LOAD**Officers Involved**

Role	Name	Agency	Supp #
Reporting	HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)	Kershaw County Sheriff's Office	0

Incident People**Suspect / Offender****Supp #** 0**Name:** UNKNOWN, (Alias)**Title:****Date of Birth:****Name:** RAY, JOSEPH KEITH (Primary Name)**Title:****Date of Birth:****Race:** Unknown**Sex:** U**Age at Occurrence:** Unknown**DL #:** UNKNOWN (South Carolina)**Address:** PINE TREE Drive CASSATT, SC 29032 (Date of Info: 07/14/2010)**Phone:** -8911 - Residence (Date of Info: 06/05/2013)**Physical Description:** Hgt:**Wgt:****Date of Info:** 07/18/2010**Victim - Dataload****Supp #** 0**Name:** PICKRELL, GREGG (Primary Name)**Title:****Date of Birth:** /1953**Race:** White**Sex:** F**Age at Occurrence:** 57 Years Old**DL #:****Address:** BAYNARD BOYKIN Road REMBERT, SC 29128 (Date of Info: 02/18/2011)**Phone:** -1863 - Residence (Date of Info: 02/18/2011)**Incident Narratives**

Title; Officer ID-Name: 32-CPL MILES TAYLOR**Author:****Date / Time:** 02/18/2011 23:37 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Officer ID-Name: 32-CPL MILES TAYLOR

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

1278

2011960 - Kershaw County Sheriff's Office - Kershaw (SC28)

Title: Agency SC0280000 / 2011960

Author:

Date / Time: 02/18/2011 23:37 Hrs

Supp #: 0

SC0280000 / 2011960

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)

Reviewed By:

Title: Charge Desc: TRESPASS OF REAL PROPERTY**Author:****Date / Time:** 02/18/2011 23:37 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Charge: Desc: TRESPASS OF REAL PROPERTY Ucr: 90J Location: RESIDENCE/HOME Bias:
NONE (NO BIAS)

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Narrative I-1**Author:****Date / Time:** 02/18/2011 23:37 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

ON ABOVE DATE AND TIMES R/O WAS DISPATCHED TO THE LISTED LOCATION TO A POSSIBLE TRESPASSER CALL . ON ARRIVAL R/O SPOKE WITH THE LISTED VICTIM THAT STATED SHE HAD DRIVEN DOWN TO THE FRONT OF HER PROPERTY TO HER MOTHERS HOME TO FEED THE DOGS BECAUSE OF HER MOTHER BEING IN THE HOSPITAL . VICTIM STATED THAT WHEN SHE ARRIVED AT THE HOME THE HOUSE WAS DARK AND SHE TURNED HER LIGHTS OFF ON HER VEHICLE . VICTIM THEN STATED THAT SHE NOTICED A VEHICLE AT A NEIGHBORING FARM AND SAT IN HER VEHICLE AND WATCHED THE VEHICLE LEAVE ONE HOME AND GO TO A SECOND HOME ON THE SAME PROPERTY . SHE THEN STATED THAT THE VEHICLE THEN LEFT THAT PROPERTY AND THEN DRIVE INTO HER DRIVEWAY . VICTIM STATED THAT THE VEHICLE THEN PARKED ON A POWER LINE EASEMENT JUST DOWN FROM HER GATE BUT STILL ON HER PROPERTY . VICTIM STATED THAT SHE JUMPED THE FENCE AND WALKED UP TO THE VEHICLE TO ASK WHAT THE SUBJECT WAS DOING THERE . SHE THEN STATED THAT THE VEHICLE THEN BACKED OUT OF THE AREA , ALMOST HITTING HER , LEAVING AT A FAST PACE . VICTIM STATED THAT VEHICLE APPEARED TO BE A SMALL COMPACT FOUR DOOR CAR , CREAM IN COLOR , WITH A POSSIBLE BLACK MALE DRIVER . VICTIM STATED THAT SHE DID GET A PARCELS TAG OF 721 BEFORE THE VEHICLE SPED OFF . VICTIM STATED THAT SHE HAS HAD PROBLEMS IN THE PAST WITH THE SUBJECTS AT THE NEIGHBORING FARM .

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

1281 :

122





Kershaw County Sheriff's Office

Incident Report

821 Ridgeway Road Lugoff, SC 29078

Phone: (803) 425 - 1512 Fax: (803) 425 - 6021

ORI SC0280000	County	Venue REMBERT	Report # 2013967
Report Date / Time 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs (US/Eastern)	Occurrence Date / Time 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs - 11/23/2013 02:47 Hrs (US/Eastern)		File Class

Nature of Incident: Other (Specify)**Supplements:** Approved Report (1)**Summary:****Incident Location****Address:** Baynard Boykin Road**City:** Rembert**County:****State:** South Carolina**ZIP:** 29020**Country:** United States of America**Township of Occurrence:****Comments:** LEGACY LOAD**Officers Involved**

Role	Name	Agency	Supp #
Reporting	HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)	Kershaw County Sheriff's Office	0

Incident People

Suspect / Offender	Supp #
Name: UNKNOWN, (Alias) Title: Date of Birth: Name: RAY, JOSEPH KEITH (Primary Name) Title: Date of Birth: Race: Unknown Sex: U Age at Occurrence: Unknown DL #: UNKNOWN (South Carolina) Address: FLAT ROCK Road CAMDEN, SC 29020 (Date of Info: 01/30/2013) Phone: -8911 - Residence (Date of Info: 06/05/2013) Physical Description: Hgt: Wgt: Date of Info: 07/18/2010	0

Victim - Dataload	Supp #
Name: PICKRELL, GREGG (Primary Name) Title: Date of Birth: /1953 Race: White Sex: F Age at Occurrence: 59 Years Old DL #: Address: BAYNARD BOYKIN Road REMBERT, SC 29128 (Date of Info: 02/18/2011) Phone: -1863 - Residence (Date of Info: 02/18/2011)	0

Incident Narratives

Title: Officer ID-Name: 11-SGT JUSTIN DILL**Author:****Date / Time:** 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Officer ID-Name: 11-SGT JUSTIN DILL

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Agency SC0280000 / 2013967**Author:****Date / Time:** 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

SC0280000 / 2013967

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Charge Desc: DESTRUCTION/DAMAGE/VANDALISM/ OF PROPERTY**Author:****Date / Time:** 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Charge: Desc: DESTRUCTION/DAMAGE/VANDALISM/ OF PROPERTY Ucr: 290 Location:
RESIDENCE/HOME Bias: NONE (NO BIAS)

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Property Dcl: VEHICLE PARTS/ACCESSORIES/CARGO THEFT**Author:****Date / Time:** 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Property: Dcl: VEHICLE PARTS/ACCESSORIES/CARGO THEFT Status:
DESTROYED/DAMAGED/VANDALIZED Qty: 1 Dollar Value: 200 Desc: VEHICLE
PARTS/ACCESSORIES/CARGO

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Narrative I-1**Author:****Date / Time:** 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

R/O DID RESPOND TO [REDACTED] BAYNARD BOYKIN RD. (FAR AND AWAY FARM) ON THE ABOVE DATE AND TIME. UPON ARRIVAL R/O MET WITH THE VICTIM GREGG PICKRELL OUTSIDE AT A CARPORT ON THE PROPERTY. UNDER THE CARPORT WAS A WHITE DODGE DUALY (SC TAG# [REDACTED]) AND THE REAR OUTSIDE PASSENGER TIRE HAD A SECTION THAT APPEARED TO HAVE BEEN CUT OPEN WITH A SHARP BLADE. THE "WINDOW" THAT WAS CUT INTO THE TIRE WAS A RECTANGLE SHAPE WITH CLEAN CUT EDGES. THE VICTIM STATED THAT SHE BELIEVED HER NEIGHBORS WERE RESPONSIBLE AS THERE IS AN ONGOING PROPERTY DISPUTE BETWEEN THEM. THE VICTIM DID NOT WISH FOR R/O TO CONFRONT ANYONE BECAUSE IT MAY MAKE THINGS MORE HOSTILE AND SHE WAS AFRAID OF FURTHER DAMAGE TO HER FARM. THE VICTIM HAD BEEN IN TOUCH WITH HER ATTORNEY AND WISHED FOR A REPORT TO BE FILED AND STATED THAT SHE HAD PICTURES OF THE DAMAGE ON HER CELL PHONE. R/O ADVISED HER TO HOLD ON TO THE PHOTOGRAPHS FOR ANY FURTHER ACTION.

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

1288

2013967 - Kershaw County Sheriff's Office - Kershaw (SC28)

Title: Narrative V-1

Author:

Date / Time: 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs

Supp #: 0

3/7/13 EUBANKS: 1253 CALED 549-0542 AND LEFT A MESSAGE FOR VICTIM TELLING
HER AN INV WOULD BE ASSIGNED TO CASE

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)

Reviewed By:

Title: Narrative Field**Author:****Date / Time:** 03/04/2013 10:20 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

CUT TIRE

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

1290

123



Kershaw County Sheriff's Office



Incident Report
821 Ridgeway Road Lugoff, SC 29078
Phone: (803) 425 - 1512 Fax: (803) 425 - 6021

ORI SC0280000	County	Venue Kershaw	Report # 20133578
Report Date / Time 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs (US/Eastern)	Occurrence Date / Time 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs (US/Eastern)		File Class 3415

Nature of Incident: Vandalism**Supplements:** Approved Report (2)**Summary:** VANDALISM

Incident Location

Address: Baynard Boykin Road**City:** Rembert**County:****State:** South Carolina**ZIP:** 29128**Country:** United States of America**Township of Occurrence:****Comments:** LEGACY LOAD

Incident Offenses

Supp #	Offense	Status	Status Date
1	3415 - 16-11-0510(A) : Malicious / Malicious Injury To Animals, Personal Property, Injury Value \$2,000 Or Less	Closed	03/16/2014 10:14 Hrs

Attempted / Completed: Completed

Officers Involved

Role	Name	Agency	Supp #
Reporting	HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)	Kershaw County Sheriff's Office	0

Incident People

Suspect / Offender **Supp #** 0

Name: UNKNOWN, (Alias) **Title:** **Date of Birth:**

Name: RAY, JOSEPH KEITH (Primary Name) **Title:** **Date of Birth:**

Race: Unknown **Sex:** U **Age at Occurrence:** Unknown

DL #: UNKNOWN (South Carolina)

Address: JAN Street ELGIN, SC 29045 (Date of Info: 07/25/2013)

Phone: -8911 - Residence (Date of Info: 06/05/2013)

Physical Description: Hgt: **Wgt:** **Date of Info:** 07/18/2010

Victim - Dataload, Victim**Supp #** 0

Name: PICKRELL, GREGG (Primary Name) **Title:** **Date of Birth:** /1953

Race: White **Sex:** F **Age at Occurrence:** 60 Years Old

DL #:

Address: [REDACTED] BAYNARD BOYKIN Road REMBERT, SC 29128 (Date of Info: 02/18/2011)

Phone: [REDACTED] -1863 - Residence (Date of Info: 02/18/2011)

Physical Description: Hgt:

Wgt:

Date of Info: 08/01/2013

Incident Property**Property Index ID:** 3338**Property:** Fence**Supp #:** 1**Offense:** 3415 16-11-0510(A) : Malicious / Malicious Injury To Animals, Personal Property, Injury Value \$2,000 Or Less**Loss Type:** Damaged/Destroyed/Vandalized**Status:** Damaged/Destroyed/Vandalized**Value:** \$ 1.00**Damage:****Serial #:****Misc/OAN:****Make:****Primary Color:****Model:****Secondary Color:****Quantity:** 1**Owner:** PICKRELL, GREGG (DOB) [REDACTED] /1953 - Supp #: 1**Property Status Type****Aggregate Value****Grand Total of Property Loss:** \$ 1.00

Damaged/Destroyed/Vandalized \$ 1.00

Incident Narratives**Title: Officer ID-Name:** 52-CHUCKIE BAXLEY**Author:****Date / Time:** 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Officer ID-Name: 52-CHUCKIE BAXLEY

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Agency SC0280000 / 20133578**Author:****Date / Time:** 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

SC0280000 / 20133578

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Charge Desc: DESTRUCTION/DAMAGE/VANDALISM/ OF PROPERTY**Author:****Date / Time:** 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Charge: Desc: DESTRUCTION/DAMAGE/VANDALISM/ OF PROPERTY Ucr: 290 Location:
RESIDENCE/HOME Bias: NONE (NO BIAS)

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Property Dci: FARM EQUIPMENT**Author:****Date / Time:** 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

Property: Dci: FARM EQUIPMENT Status: DESTROYED/DAMAGED/VANDALIZED Qty: 1

Dollar Value: 1 Desc: FARM EQUIPMENT/ HORSE STALL

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Narrative I-1**Author:****Date / Time:** 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs **Supp #:** 0

R/O SPOKE WITH THE VICTIM AND SHE STATES THAT LAST NIGHT SHE WENT AND FEED HER HORSES AND EVERYTHING WAS FINE. SHE STATES THAT SHE CAME THIS MORNING AND THE HORSE STALL WAS CLOSED AND THE HORSE COULD NOT GET TO HIS FEED. SHE STATES THAT THE EYE BOLT THAT HELD THE DOOR OPEN WAS PULLED OUT. SHE STATES THAT SHE THINKS SOMEONE DONE THIS. THE VICTIM STATES THAT SHE HAS HAD TROUBLE IN THE PAST WITH SOME OF HER NEIGHBORS. THE VICTIM AND R/O LOOKED AROUND THE PASTURE AND COULD NOT SEE ANY FOOT TRACKS. SHE STATES THAT SHE HAS MADE SEVERAL REPORTS IN THE PAST AND STATES THAT SHE WANTS THIS DOCUMENTED.

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Narrative V-1**Author:****Date / Time:** 08/01/2013 11:41 Hrs **Supp #:** 0

K.Devours: 08/02/13 I LEFT THE VICTIM A VOICE MAIL MESSAGE ADVISING HER THAT I WOULD MAIL A COPY OF HER REPORT TO HER AND TO CALL ME WITH ANY QUESTIONS OR CONCERNS. IN THE REPORT THE VICTIM SIMPLY WANTED THE INCIDENT DOCUMENTED. CASE CLOSED

Signed: HISTORY H. Officer (#123456)**Reviewed By:**

Title: Supplement#1 - Narrative**Author:** ED COREY**Date / Time:** 03/16/2014 10:16 Hrs**Supp #:** 1

ADDED OFFENSE AND PROPERTY TO THE INCIDENT REPORT

Signed: CAPTAIN E. COREY (#3)**Reviewed By:** CAPTAIN E. COREY (#3)





Kershaw County Sheriff's Office

Incident Report

821 Ridgeway Road Lugoff, SC 29078

Phone: (803) 425 - 1512 Fax: (803) 425 - 6021

ORI SC0280000	County Kershaw	Venue Kershaw	Report # 2016-001296
Report Date / Time 03/28/2016 09:08 Hrs (US/Eastern)	Occurrence Date / Time 03/28/2016 08:46 Hrs (US/Eastern)		File Class VANDALISM

Nature of Incident: Vandalism**Supplements:** Approved Report (1)**Summary:** VANDALISM TO GATE

Incident Location

Address: [REDACTED] Baynard Boykin Road**City:** Rembert**County:****State:** South Carolina**ZIP:** 29020**Country:****Township of Occurrence:**

Incident Offenses

Supp # Offense	Status	Status Date
0 VANDALISM - Vandalism	Open/Pending	03/28/2016 08:46 Hrs

Attempted / Completed: Completed**Second Location/Premise Type:****Special Circumstances #1:****Special Circumstances #2:****Special Circumstances #3:**

Officers Involved

Role	Name	Agency	Supp #
Reporting	DEPUTY C. FORD (#54)	Kershaw County Sheriff's Office	0

Incident People

Suspect / Offender **Supp #** 0

Name: UNKNOWN, UNKNOWN (Primary Name) **Title:** **Date of Birth:**

Race: Unknown **Sex:** U **Age at Occurrence:** Unknown

DL #:

Victim

Supp # 0

Name: PICKRELL, GREGG (Primary Name) **Title:** **Date of Birth:** [REDACTED] 1953

Race: White **Sex:** F **Age at Occurrence:** 62 Years Old

DL #:

Address: [REDACTED] BAYNARD BOYKIN Road REMBERT, SC 29020 (Date of Info: 03/29/2016)

Phone: [REDACTED] -4148 - Residence (Date of Info: 03/29/2016)

Victim Using 1:

Victim Using 3:

Victim Using 2:

Other Contact Person

Supp # 0

Name: KEEHN, NORA (Primary Name)

Title:

Date of Birth: [REDACTED]/1925

Race: White

Sex: F

Age at Occurrence: 90 Years Old

DL #:

Address: [REDACTED] BAYNARD BOYKIN Road REMBERT, SC 29020 (Date of Info: 03/29/2016)

Phone: [REDACTED]-4148 - Residence (Date of Info: 03/29/2016)

Incident Property

Property Index ID: 19909

System Evidence ID: 11797

Item #: 1

Property: Audio Tape/Cd/Dvd

Supp #: 0

Loss Type: ** Property was confiscated as evidence

Status: Recovered 03/28/2016 08:50 Hrs

Value: \$ 0.00

Damage:

Serial #:

Misc/OAN:

Make:

Primary Color:

Model:

Secondary Color:

Quantity: 1

Item Description: PHOTOS FROM INCIDENT

Property Index ID: 19910

Property: Fence

Supp #: 0

Offense: VANDALISM Vandalism

Loss Type: Damaged/Destroyed/Vandalized

Status: Damaged/Destroyed/Vandalized

Value: \$ 1.00

Damage:

Serial #:

Misc/OAN:

Make:

Primary Color:

Model:

Secondary Color:

Quantity: 1

Item Description: LARGE CAST IRON FENCE/GATE LEADING TO HOUSE FROM DRIVEWAY

Property Status Type

Aggregate Value

Grand Total of Property Loss: \$ 1.00

\$ 0.00

Damaged/Destroyed/Vandalized \$ 1.00

Incident Narratives

Title: Original Narrative**Author:** CARMEN FORD**Date / Time:** 03/29/2016 06:31 Hrs**Supp #:** 0

ON 3/28/16 I WAS DISPATCHED TO ADDRESS ABOVE FOR DAMAGE TO A DRIVE WAY GATE. I SPOKE WITH THE VICTIM AND SHE STATED THAT HER MOTHER WAS LEAVING HER HOUSE LATE LAST NIGHT AND DRIVING BACK TO HER HOUSE WHICH IS ON THE SAME PROPERTY AS HER HOUSE AND HER MOTHER NOTICED A DARK COLORED CAR ON THEIR DRIVEWAY WHICH THEIR HEADLIGHTS POINTING TOWARDS THEIR PROPERTY. SHE STATED HER MOTHER DID NOT GO OUT TO CONFRONT WHO EVER IT WAS DUE TO IT BEING LATE. GREGG PICKRELL STATED WHEN SHE CAME OUTSIDE THIS MORNING, SHE NOTICED THE FENCE WAS PUSHED IN AND THE IRON BRACKET THAT HOLDS THE FENCE TO THE BRICK COLUMN WAS BROKEN. SHE BELIEVES SOMEONE ATTEMPTED TO RAM THE GATE BUT SHE DOES NOT KNOW WHO. SHE STATED SHE HAS BEEN HAVING HAVE ISSUES WITH PEOPLE COMING ON HER PROPERTY LATELY AND HAS HAD TO FILE MULTIPLE REPORTS. I TOOK PHOTOS OF THE FENCE AND ISSUED THE VICTIM A CASE NUMBER. PHOTOS WERE PLACED INTO EVIDENCE AT KERSHAW COUNTY SHERIFF'S OFFICE.

Signed: DEPUTY C. FORD (#54)**Reviewed By:** INVESTIGATOR R. BAILEY (#10)



WITNESSES

(S) Miles Taylor
- Kershaw County Sheriff

ARREST WARRANT NUMBER

2014A2810100724

ACTION OF GRAND JURY

TRUE BILL

Foreperson of Grand Jury
Date:

AUG 19 2015

VERDICT

Guilty

Foreperson of Petit Jury
Date:

6/5/18
2:30pm

DOCKET NO. 2015GS280795

The State of South Carolina

County of

Kershaw

COURT OF GENERAL SESSIONS

AUGUST TERM 2015

K26

THE STATE
vs.

Gregg Pickrell

Indictment for
MURDER / MURDER

SC Code: 16-03-0010
CDR Code: 0116

After being fully advised as to my
legal rights, I hereby waive presentment
to the Grand Jury.

Defendant

I
hereby appear in my own proper person and plead
guilty to the within indictment or to

Defendant

Witness:

C.C.C. PLS. AND G.S.

FILED FOR RECORD
2015 AUG 19 PM 2:59
JOYCE McDONALD
CLERK OF COURT
KERSHAW COUNTY, S.C.

RECEIVED

JUN 18 2018

APPELLATE DEFENSE

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA)
 COUNTY OF KERSHAW)

INDICTMENT

At a Court of General Sessions, convened on August 19, 2015, the

Grand Jurors of Kershaw County present upon their oath:

RECEIVED
 JUN 15 2018
 SC Court of Appeals

MURDER

That Gregg Pickrell did in Kershaw County, on or about September 11, 2014, kill the victim, Robert Demary, with malice aforethought, either express or implied, by means of shooting the victim with a handgun, and the victim did die as a proximate result thereof. All in violation of Section 16-03-0010, S. C. Code of Laws, 1976, as amended.

Against the peace and dignity of the State, and contrary to the statute in such case made and provided.



DAN JOHNSON, SOLICITOR

1306

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA

COUNTY OF Kershaw
 STATE VS.
Gregg Pickrell

AKA:

Race: WHITE Sex: F Age: 65DOB: 1953 SS#: [REDACTED]Address: Baynard Boykin RoadCity, State, Zip: Rembert, SC 29128DL#: [REDACTED] SID#: [REDACTED]*CDL Yes ☐ No ☐ CMV Yes ☐ No ☐ Hazmat Yes ☐ No ☐

In disposition of the said indictment comes now the Defendant who was
 TO: Murder / Murder

in violation of § 16-03-0010 of the S.C. Code of Laws, bearing CDR Code # 0116

☐ NON-VIOLENT ☒ VIOLENT ☐ SERIOUS ☒ MOST SERIOUS ☐ Mandatory GPS ☐ §17-25-45
 (CSC w/minor 1st or CSC w/minor 3rd)

The charge is: ☐ As Indicted, ☐ Lesser Included Offense, ☐ Defendant Waives Presentment to Grand Jury. (defendant's initials)The plea is: ☐ Without Negotiations or Recommendation, ☐ Negotiated Sentence, ☐ Recommendation by the State.

ATTEST:

[Signature] 1596
 Solicitor SC Bar# 6071

WHEREFORE, the Defendant is committed to the ☒ State Department of Corrections, ☐ County Detention Center,

for a determinate term of 35 days/months/years or ☐ under the Youthful Offender Act not to exceed years
 and/or to pay a fine of \$; provided that upon the service of days/months/years and/or payment
 of \$; plus costs and assessments as applicable*; the balance is suspended with probation for

months/years and subject to South Carolina Department of Probation, Parole and Pardon Services standard conditions of
 probation, which are incorporated by reference.

☐ CONCURRENT or ☐ CONSECUTIVE to sentence on:☐ The Defendant is to be given credit for time served pursuant to S.C. Code § 24-13-40 to be calculated and applied by the SCDOC.☐ The Defendant is to be placed on the Central Registry of Child Abuse and Neglect pursuant to S.C. Code § 17-25-135.

Pursuant to 18 U.S.C Section 922, it is unlawful for a person convicted of a violation of Section 16-25-20 or 16-25-65 (Domestic
 Violence) to ship, transport, possess, or receive a firearm or ammunition.

SPECIAL CONDITIONS:

☐ RESTITUTION: ☐ Deferred ☐ Def. Waives Hearing ☐ OrderedTotal: \$ plus 20% fee: \$ Payment Terms: ☐ Set by SCDPPPS Recipient: *Fine: \$ § 14-1-206 (Assessments 107.5 %) \$ § 14-1-211(A)(1) (Conv. Surcharge) \$100 \$ § 14-1-211(A)(2) (DUI Surcharge) \$100 \$ § 56-5-2995 (DUI Assessment) \$12 \$ § 56-1-286 (DUI Breath Test) \$25 \$ Proviso (Public Def/Probation) \$500 \$ § 14-1-212 (Law Enforce. Funding) \$25 \$ § 14-1-213 (Drug Court Surcharge) \$150 \$ § 50-21-114 (BUI Breath Test Fee) \$50 \$ § 56-5-2942(J) (Vehicle Assessment) \$40/ea \$ % to County (if paid in installments) \$ TOTAL \$ Clerk of Court/ Deputy Clerk [Signature]Court Reporter: [Signature]

CCA/217 (04/2018)

IN THE COURT OF GENERAL SESSIONS

INDICTMENT/CASE#: 2015GS280795A/W#: 2014A2810100724Date of Offense: 9/11/2014S.C. Code § : 16-03-0010CDR Code #: 0116

SENTENCE SHEET

☒ CONVICTED OF or ☐ PLEADSRECEIVED
SC Court of Appeals
15 2018PTUP days/hours Public Service EmploymentObtain GED ☐Attend Voc. Rehab. or Job Corp. May serve W/E beginning Substance Abuse Counseling ☐Random Drug/Alcohol testing ☐Fine may be pd. in equal, consecutive weekly/monthly
pmts. of \$ beginning \$ paid to Public Defender FundOther:

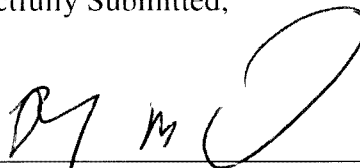
☐ Appointed PD or appointed other counsel,
 Proviso requires \$500 be paid to Clerk
 during probation and shall be collected before
 any other fees.

Presiding Judge [Signature]Judge Code: 2761Sentence Date: 6-5-2018

CERTIFICATE OF COUNSEL FOR APPELLANT

Counsel for appellant certifies that this Record on Appeal contains all material proposed to be included by any of the parties and not any other material and that this Record on Appeal complies to the best of my ability with the April 15, 2014 order from the South Carolina Supreme Court entitled "Revised Order Concerning Personal Identifying Information and Other Sensitive Information in Appellate Court Filings."

Respectfully Submitted,



Robert M. Dudek
Chief Appellate Defender

South Carolina Commission on Indigent Defense
Division of Appellate Defense
PO Box 11589
Columbia, S.C. 29211-1589

ATTORNEY FOR APPELLANT

This 2nd day of April, 2020.

RECEIVED

APR 03 2020

SC Court of Appeals